

Library of the Theological Seminary,

PRINCETON, N. J.

Division.....

PJ5671

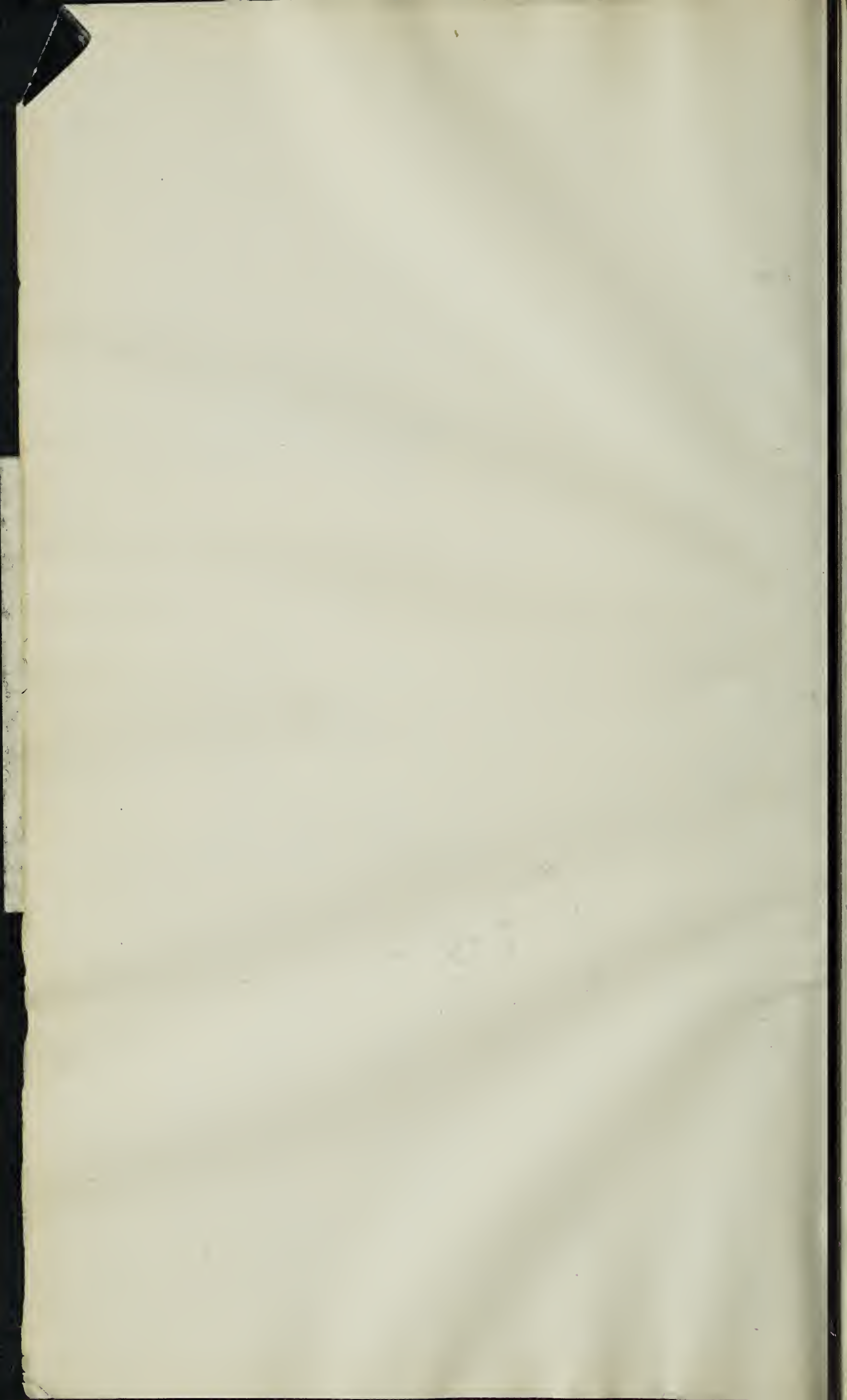
Section.....

J83A62

Shelf.....

Number.....

1882





THE CHRONICLE
OF
JOSHUA THE STYLITE.

London: C. J. CLAY AND SON,
CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE,
17, PATERNOSTER ROW.



Cambridge: DEIGHTON, BELL, AND CO.
Leipzig: F. A. BROCKHAUS.

THE CHRONICLE
OF
✓ JOSHUA THE STYLITE,

COMPOSED IN SYRIAC

A.D. 507,

WITH A TRANSLATION INTO ENGLISH
AND NOTES

BY

W. WRIGHT, LL.D.,

PROFESSOR OF ARABIC IN THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE.

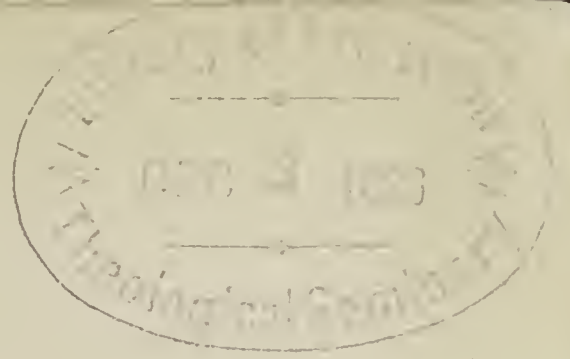
EDITED FOR THE SYNDICS OF THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

CAMBRIDGE:
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

1882

Cambridge:

PRINTED BY C. J. CLAY, M.A. & SON,
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.



PREFACE.

I. THE Chronicle of Joshua (ܝܫܘܥ, Yêshûa' or Jesus) the Stylite has been long known to historians in the abridged Latin translation of Joseph Simon Assemâni (السمعاني), which occupies pp. 262—283 of the first volume of his *Bibliotheca Orientalis*; and it is generally acknowledged to be one of the most valuable authorities for the period with which it deals*. The first complete edition of the Syriac text did not, however, appear till 1876, when it was edited for the German Oriental Society, with a French translation and many useful notes†, by the well known orientalist the Abbé P. Martin, to whose industry scholars are indebted for various important Syriac publications.

That this *editio princeps* should be faulty in many respects was unavoidable, partly from the fact that the editor had only a single not very clearly written manuscript for the basis of his text, and partly because circumstances prevented him from re-collating his copy with the original before putting it to press. It was reviewed by Professor Noeldeke of Strassburg in the *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*, Bd xxx, pp. 351—8, where he proposed many excellent emendations. Having read the book through several times with pupils, I sent

* See, for example, the numerous references to it in Lebeau, *Histoire du Bas-Empire*, ed. Saint-Martin, t. vii, especially in book xxxviii.

† See *Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes herausgegeben von der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*. VI. Band. No. I. *Chronique de Josué le Stylite écrite vers l'an 515, texte et traduction par M. l'abbé Paulin Martin*.

to Professor Noeldeke a further list of corrections, shortly before the publication of his Syriac Grammar in 1880, and we exchanged several letters on the subject. Since then another friend, Professor Ignazio Guidi of Rome, has most kindly supplied me with a fresh collation of the entire work; and I am thus enabled to lay a tolerably correct text before the reader, without having much recourse to conjectural emendation. If I have not described certain readings of my text as corrections made by this or that scholar, it is because I have ascertained, thanks to Guidi's unwearying kindness, that they are the actual readings of the original manuscript. Thus I could not credit M. Martin himself with ܐܠܗܐ (p. 18, l. 15), and with ܕܡܠܟܐ (p. 88, l. 2); nor Professor Noeldeke with ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ (p. 48, l. 6), and with ܕܡܠܟܐ ܕܡܠܟܐ (p. 85, l. 1); nor Mr Bensly, of Gonville and Caius College, with ܡܠܟܐ (p. 3, l. 13); nor my former pupil Mr Keith-Falconer with ܡܠܟܐ (p. 49, l. 5); nor myself with ܡܠܟܐ (p. 29, l. 13), and with ܡܠܟܐ (p. 34, l. 8). I have never altered the actual readings of the manuscript, so far as I am aware, without giving due warning thereof in the notes. I have, however, taken the liberty, with the view of facilitating the task of the reader, of adding a considerable number of diacritical points, especially in the verbal forms. From the interpunction of the manuscript, on the other hand, I have but rarely deviated, and then only when it seemed to me to be absolutely necessary.

In my translation I have striven to be as literal as the difference between the two idioms will allow. My method is first to translate as closely as I can, and then to try if I can improve the form of expression in any way without the sacrifice of truthfulness to the original. I also endeavour to preserve a somewhat antiquated and Biblical style, as being peculiarly adapted to the rendering into English of Oriental works, whether poetical or historical. The Old Testament and the Kor'ân,

which are, of course, in many ways strikingly similar in their diction, can both be easily made ridiculous by turning them into our modern vernacular, particularly if we vulgarize with malice prepense.

In my version I have sometimes expressed the sense of a conjectural emendation rather than of the manuscript reading. The comparison of the Syriac text and the critical notes will readily show the attentive reader when this is the case. Words which I have found it necessary to add for the sake of the English form of expression, or of greater clearness, I have commonly put within parentheses (); but where an actual lacuna in the text is supplied by conjecture, I have employed brackets [].

Of the notes I think it necessary to say no more than that they are intended chiefly for non-orientalists and for those who are beginning their oriental studies. It seemed to me to be quite superfluous to repeat the historical information contained in the copious annotations of Assemâni and of the Abbé Martin. In matters relating to the topography of Edessa and its district I have had recourse to my friend Professor G. Hoffmann of Kiel, who is probably the best acquainted of living orientalists with the geography of Mesopotamia and the adjacent countries. A comprehensive work on the subject from his hand would be a boon to all scholars. The plan of Edessa is taken from Carsten Niebuhr's *Voyage en Arabie, et en d'autres Pays circonvoisins, traduit de l'Allemand*, 1780, t. ii, p. 330, with additions and alterations suggested by Professor Hoffmann. As for the rough map of the seat of war, it is only reproduced from an ordinary atlas.

I have endeavoured, for the convenience of readers, to conform my edition in externals, as far as possible, to that of the Abbé Martin; and I would therefore have gladly adopted his numeration of the chapters, but found it to be impossible. In the first place, I had to strike out his seventh chapter, which

is merely the final note of a scribe of much later date. This reduces the number of chapters by one from VIII (now VII) to XCI (now XC). But, in the second place, I had to unite his chapters XCI and XCII, the lacuna on p. 75 of his edition being imaginary. Consequently the number of chapters from here to the end is reduced by two, and Martin's ch. XCIII is in my edition XCI.

II. We owe the preservation of the short Chronicle of Joshua the Stylite to the care of a later historian, Dionysius of Tell-Mahrê*, patriarch of the Jacobites (ob. A. Gr. 1156, A.D. 845)†, who incorporated it with his own larger work, which deserves to be made accessible to students of history without further delay‡. The solitary manuscript of this work which has come down to our times is preserved in the Vatican Library§. It is in great part palimpsest, the underlying text being Coptic. According to Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. ii, pp. 98, 99, it was written in the Nitrian desert when Moses of Nisîbis was abbot of the convent of S. Mary Deipara, that is to say, between A.D. 907 and 944 (see my *Catalogue of Syriac MSS. in the British Museum, General Index*, p. 1310); but in his *Catal. Codd. Manuseriptorum Biblioth. Apostol. Vaticanae*, t. iii, p. 328, no. CLXII, he asserts that it was one of those volumes which Moses of Nisîbis brought back with him to the Nitrian Convent in 932, after his visit to Baghdâd and his journey through Mesopotamia||.

* لاهرئى, in Arabic تل مأكري, a small town on the river Balikh, between ar-Rakkah and Hîṣn Maslamah, according to Yâkût in the *Muḡam al-Buldân*.

† See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. ii, p. 98 sqq., and pp. 344—8.

‡ The Swedish orientalist Professor Tullberg of Upsala began an edition of it in 1850, which will, I hope, be completed by Professor Ign. Guidi.

§ Dionysius has placed the Chronicle of Joshua immediately after the Henôtikon of Zênôn, without any prefatory remarks.

|| If so, the note to that effect has disappeared from the manuscript. It must be remarked, however, that the volume is much damaged, and that some of the worst pages have been covered at a recent period with "carta vegetale". The result is that the writing is no longer legible or barely so.

Of Joshua we know little more than what he has himself thought fit to tell us. He wrote his Chronicle at the request of one Sergius, the abbot of a convent in the district of Edessa (ch. I), to whom he repeatedly addresses himself in the course of it. The last date which occurs in it is 28th November A.D. 506 (ch. C); and considering the tone of the final chapter, I have thought myself justified in assigning the composition of the work to that winter and the earlier part of the following year, which is also Noeldeke's opinion (*Zeitschrift d. D. M. G.*, Bd xxx, p. 352)*. A more recent copyist, who supplied a lacuna in the manuscript of Dionysius†, adds some details regarding Joshua as follows (see Martin's edition, p. 8).

[illegible]

“Pray for the wretched Elisha, from the convent of Zûḵnîn (near Âmid), who wrote this leaf, that he may find grace like the thief on the right hand. Amen and Amen. May the

* The first sentence of the last chapter is no doubt an addition by a later writer, perhaps Dionysius of Tell-Mahrê himself.

+ The preface from p. 1 to p. 6, l. 10, אַתָּה יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ, is in the same hand as the bulk of the manuscript. From that point to p. 8, l. 11, is in the handwriting of Elisha of Zûknîn. The next leaf of the manuscript begins with the words, p. 8, l. 10, וְעַתָּה יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ אֲנִי מֵבִיא בְּךָ אֶת הַמִּשְׁכָּן וְאֶת הַקֹּדֶשׁ לְפָנֶיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ. There is also a modern copy of the preface and introduction, on European paper, as far as p. 11, l. 14, וְעַתָּה יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ אֲנִי מֵבִיא בְּךָ אֶת הַמִּשְׁכָּן וְאֶת הַקֹּדֶשׁ לְפָנֶיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.

‡ Not **دَقْلًا حَتْلًا**, as Assemâni has given in the *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 260, col. 2.

mercy of the great God and our Redeemer Jesus Christ be upon the priest Mâr Yêshûa' (Joshua) the stylite, from the convent of Zûknîn, who wrote this Chronicle of the evil times that are past, and of the calamities and troubles which the (Persian) tyrant wrought among men."

W. WRIGHT.

QUEENS' COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

23 April, 1882.

CORRIGENDA.

In the Syriac text: Page 2, l. 3, read ܐܠܗܐ.—Page 19, l. 9, perhaps we might read ܕܠܗ instead of ܕܠܗܐ; "he used every day to thrust himself into his presence, and importunately ask him to give him" *etc.*—Page 25, l. 18, read ܕܠܗ.—Page 36, l. 12, read ܕܠܗܐ.—Page 46, l. 13, read ܕܠܗ.—Page 57, l. 22, add ܐܠܗܐ after ܕܠܗܐ?—Page 61, l. 11, read ܕܠܗܐ.

In the English translation: Page 65, last line, Read: "at Âmid. With the view.....of peace, he also sent" *etc.*

A HISTORY OF THE TIME OF AFFLICTION AT ÔRHÂI* AND ÂMID† AND THROUGHOUT ALL MESOPOTAMIA.

I. I have received the letter of thy Godloving holiness, O most excellent of men, Sergius, priest and abbot, in which thou hast bidden me write for thee, by way of record, (concerning the time) when the locusts came, and when the sun was darkened, and when there was earthquake and famine and pestilence, and (about) the war between the Greeks‡ and the Persians§. But

* ܐܪܗܐ Ōrhâi or Ūrhâi, ܐܪܗܐ *ar-Ruhâ*, called by the Greeks Ἐδεσσα, now *Orfah* or *Urfah*. I have elsewhere used the Greek name.

† ܐܡܝܕ, ܐܡܝܕ, ܐܡܝܕ, now called *Kara Âmid* (Black Âmid) or *Diyâr-bekr* (ديار بكر).

‡ ܠܠܪܘܡ or ܠܠܪܘܡ, literally, *the Romans*; but Constantinople was *nova Roma*, Πάμνη νέα, and hence the Syrians and Arabs use the words ܠܠܪܘܡ and ܐܠܪܘܡ, *ar-Rûm*, to designate the Byzantine Greeks.

§ ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ, *Pârsâyê*, elsewhere written ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ, *Pârsâyê* or *Pûrsôyê*. It has been thought that the spelling ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ is meant to be insulting, as if connecting the word with ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ, *exposure, shame, disgrace*, τὰ αἰδοῖα. I can hardly imagine this to be correct (see Cureton, *Spicil.*, p. 14, ll. 16—19; Wright, *Catalogue*, p. 1161, col. 2, ll. 4, 20; and compare in the present work, in ch. xc, ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ for ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ). To me it appears that it is only an example of the gradually weakening vowel-series â, ă, ô, û; as in ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ, ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ; ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ, ܠܠܦܪܣܝܐ, etc.; not to mention Persian and Teutonic analogies.

besides these things, there were found therein great encomiums of myself, which made me much ashamed even when alone with my own soul, because not one of them pertains to me in reality. Now I would fain write the things that are in thee, but the eye of my understanding is unable to examine and see, such as it actually is, the marvellous robe (στολή) which thy energetic will hath woven for thee and clothed thee therewith; for it is clearly manifest that thou burnest with the love that fulfils the law, since thou carest not only for the brethren that are under thy authority at this time, but also for all the lovers of learning that may hereafter enter thy blessed monastery; and in thy diligence thou wishest to leave in writing memorials of the chastisements which have been wrought in our times because of our sins, so that, when they read and see the things that have befallen us, they may take warning by our sins and be delivered from our punishments. One must wonder at the fulness of thy love, which is poured out upon all men, that it is not exhausted nor faileth. Indeed I am unable to speak of it as it is, because I have not been nigh unto its working; nor do I know how to tell about it from a single interview which I have had with thee.

II. Like Jonathan, the true friend, thou hast bound thyself to me in love. But that the soul of Jonathan clave unto the soul of David, after he saw that the giant was slain by his hands and the camp delivered, is not so marvellous as this, because he loved him for his good deeds; whereas thou hast loved me more than thyself, without having seen anything that was good in me. Nor is Jonathan's delivering of David from death at the hands of Saul deserving of wonder in comparison with this (doing) of thine, because he still requited unto him something that was due to him; for he first delivered him from death, and gave life unto him and all his father's house, that they should not die by the hands of the Philistine. And though nothing like this has been done by me unto thee, thou art at all times praying unto God for me, that I may be delivered from Satan, and that he may not slay me through sins. But this I must say, that thou lovest me as David did Saul; for thou art intoxicated by the greatness of thy affection to such a degree that, because of the fervency of thy love, thou knowest not what my measure is, but imaginest regarding me

things which are far beyond me. For in the time preceding this, thou didst supply my deficiencies by the teaching contained in thy letters; and thou didst take such care for me as parents do, who, though they have not profited aught by their children, yet care for everything that they need. And today in thy discretion thou hast humbled thyself, and hast begged me to write for thee things that are too hard for me, that hereby thou mightest be especially exalted; and though thou knowest them better than I do, thou wishest to learn them from me. So neither do I grudge thee this, nor do I decline to do what thou hast commanded.

III. Know then that I too, when I saw these signs that were wrought and the chastisements that came after them, was thinking that they were worthy of being written down and preserved in some record, and not let fall into oblivion. But whereas I considered the weakness of my mind and my own utter ignorance (*ἰδιωτεία*), I declined to do this. Now however that thou hast bidden me do this very thing, I am in such fear as a man who, not knowing how to swim well, is ordered to go down into deep waters. But because I rely on thy prayers to draw me out, which are constantly sent up by thee unto God on my behalf, I believe that I shall be providentially saved from drowning and drawn forth from the sea into which thou hast cast me; since I shall swim as best I can in its shallows, because its depths cannot be explored. For who is able to tell fittingly concerning those things which God hath wrought in His wisdom to wipe out sins and to chastise offences? For the exact nature of God's government is hidden even from the angels, as thou mayest learn from the parable of the tares in the Gospel*. For when his servants said unto the master of the house, "Wilt thou that we go and gather them up?" he that knew the things as they were said unto them, "Nay, lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them." This then we say according to our knowledge, that because of the multitude of our sins our chastisements were abundant; and had not the protection of God embraced the whole world so that it should not be dissolved, the lives of all mankind would probably have perished. For at

* S. Matthew, ch. xiii. 24.

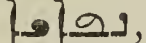
what times did afflictions like these happen with such violence, save in these (times) in which we live? And because the cause of them has not been removed, they have not even yet ceased. In addition to that which we saw with our own eyes and heard with our own ears, and amid which we lived, there terrified us also rumours from far and near, and calamities that befel in various places; terrible earthquakes, overturnings of cities, famines and pestilences, wars and tumults, captivity and deportation of whole districts, rasings and burning of churches. And whereas these things have amazed thee by their frequency, thou hast sent unto me to write them down with words of grief and sorrow, which shall astonish both readers and hearers; and I know that thou hast said this through thy zeal for good things, that there may be contrition also in those who hear them, and that they may draw nigh unto repentance.

IV. But know that it is one thing for a man to write sadly, and another (to write) truly; for any man who is endowed with natural eloquence can, if he chooses, write sad and melancholy tales. But I am a plain man in speech, and I record in this book those things which all men that are in our country can testify to be true; and it is for them who read and hear, when they have examined them, if they please, to draw nigh unto repentance. But perchance one may say, "What profit have those who read from these things, if admonition be not mingled with the recital?" I for my part, as one who is not able to do this, say that these chastisements which have come upon us are sufficient to rebuke us and our posterity, and to teach us by the memory and reading of them that they were sent upon us for our sins. If they did not teach us this, they would be quite useless to us. But this cannot be said, because chastisements supply to us the place of teaching; and that they are sent upon us for our sins all believers under heaven testify, in accordance with the words of S. Paul, who says *, "When we are chastened, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world." For the whole object of men being chastened in this world is that they may be restrained from their sins, and that the judgement of the world to come may be made light for

* 1 Corinthians, ch. xi. 32.

them. As for those who are chastised because of sinners, whilst they themselves have not sinned, a double reward shall be added unto them. But there is mercy at all times even for those who are unworthy, because of the kindness and grace and longsuffering of God, who willeth that this world should last until the time that is decreed in His knowledge that forgetteth not. And that these things are so is clear both from the evidences of holy Scripture and from the things that have taken place among us, which we purpose to write down.

V. For behold, there leaned heavily upon us the calamities of hunger and of pestilence in the time of the locusts, so that we were well nigh going to destruction; but God had mercy upon us, though we were unworthy, and gave us a little respite* from the calamities that pressed upon us. And this, as I have said, was because of His goodness. But He changed our torments, after we had had some respite, and smote us by the hands of the Assyrian, who is called the rod of anger†. Now I do not wish to deny the free will of the Persians, when I say that God smote us by their hands; nor do I, after God, bring forward any blame of their wickedness; but reflecting that, because of our sins, He has not inflicted any punishment on them, I have set it down that He smote us by their hands. Now the pleasure of this wicked people is abundantly made evident by this, that they have not shown mercy unto those who were delivered up unto them; for they have been accustomed to show their pleasure and to rejoice in evil done to the children of men, wherewith the Prophet too taunts them and says, prophesying regarding the desolation of Babylon as it were by the mouth of the Lord‡: "I was wroth with my people, who defiled mine inheritance; and I delivered them into thy hands, and thou didst show them no mercy." Unto us too, therefore, they have similarly wrought harm in their pitiless pleasure, according to their wont. For though the rod of their chastisement did not reach our bodies, and they were unable to make themselves masters of our city, (because it is not possible for the promise of Christ to be made void, who promised the believing king Abgâr, saying, "Thy city shall be blessed, and no enemy

* , , "breathing-space."

† Isaiah, ch. x. 5.

‡ Isaiah, ch. xlvii. 6.

shall ever make himself master of it*"); yet, because of the believers who were spoiled and led away captive and slain and destroyed in the other cities which were captured, and who were like mud in the streets, all those have tasted no small degree of suffering who have learned to sympathise with them that suffer. And those too who were far away from this (sight) have been tortured with fear for their own lives by their lack of faith, for they thought that the enemy would make himself master of Edessa too, as he had done of other cities. About which things we are going to write unto thee.

VI. Since then, according to the saying of the wise Solomon†, "War is brought about by provocation"; and thou wishest to learn this very thing, namely by what causes it was provoked; it is my intention to inform thee, whence these causes took their rise‡, even at the risk of its being thought that I speak of things the time of which is long past. And then, after a little, I will make known to thee too how these causes acquired strength. For although this war was stirred up against us because of our sins, yet it took its origin in certain obvious facts, which I am going to relate to thee, that thou mayest be clearly acquainted with the whole subject, and not be led, along with some foolish persons, to blame the all-ruling and believing emperor Anastasius. For he was not the exciting cause of the war, but it was provoked from a much earlier time, as thou mayest understand from the things that I am going to write unto thee.

VII. In the year 609 (A.D. 297—8)§ the Greeks got possession of || the city of Nisîbis ¶, and it remained under their

* On the promise of our Lord to king Abgâr that Edessa should never be captured by an enemy, see Cureton, *Ancient Syriac Documents*, p. 10 and p. 152; Phillips, *The Doctrine of Addai*, p. 3 and p. 5; Lipsius, *Die Edessenische Abgar-Sage kritisch untersucht* (Braunschweig, 1880), pp. 16—21.

† Proverbs, ch. xxiv. 6. ‡ Literally, *called*.

§ The era of Alexander, or of the Greeks, begins with October 312 B.C.

|| The MS. has *built or rebuilt*, ܠܒܢܐ; but we should probably read either *sacked*, ܠܒܢܐ, or *got possession of*, ܠܒܢܐ. The former has the support of a similar passage in chapter xlviii.

¶ Νάσιβις, Νέσιβις or Νίσιβις, Nisibis, نصيبين Nasibîn.

sway for sixty-five years. After the death of Julian in Persia, which took place in the year 674 (A.D. 362—3), Jovinian*, who reigned over the Greeks after him, preferred peace above everything; and for the sake of this he allowed the Persians to take possession of Nisîbis for one hundred and twenty years, after which they were to restore it to its (former) masters. These years came to an end in the time of the Greek emperor Zênôn; but the Persians were unwilling to restore the city, and this thing stirred up strife.

VIII. Further, there was a treaty between the Greeks and the Persians, that, if they had need of one another when carrying on war with any nation, they should help one another, by giving three hundred able-bodied men, with their arms and horses, or three hundred staters (*estîrâ*, *στατήρ*) in lieu of each man, according to the wish of the party that had need. Now the Greeks, by the help of God, the Lord of all, had never any need of assistance from the Persians; for believing emperors have always reigned from that time until the present day, and by the help of Heaven their power has been strengthened. But the kings of the Persians have been sending ambassadors and receiving money for their needs; but it was not in the way of tribute that they took it, as many thought.

IX. Even in our days Pêrôz†, the king of the Persians, because of the wars that he had with the Kûshânâyê or Huns‡, very often received money from the Greeks, not however demanding it as tribute, but exciting their religious zeal, as if he was carrying on his contests on their behalf, “that,” said he, “they may not pass over into your territory.” What made these words of his find credence was the devastation and depopulation§ which the Huns wrought in the Greek territory

* That is, Jovian. See Noeldeke in the *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*, Bd xxviii, p. 263, note 2.

† See Noeldeke, *Geschichte der Perser und Araber zur Zeit der Sasaniden*, translated from at-Tabarî, p. 117, with note 2.

‡ See the references to Noeldeke's *Geschichte der Perser* u. s. w., in the note on the Syriac text.

§ *ܠܚܒܐ*, the carrying away captive of the inhabitants into slavery. *ܠܚܒܐ* is the deportation of the whole population from one district to another. See ch. iii.

in the year 707 (A.D. 395—6), in the days of the emperors Honorius and Arcadius, the sons of Theodosius the Great, when all Syria was delivered into their hands by the treachery of the prefect* Rufinus and the supineness of the general (στρατηλάτης) Addai.

X. By the help of the money which he received from the Greeks, Pêrôz subdued the Huns, and took many places from their land and added them to his own kingdom; but at last he was taken prisoner by them. When Zênôn, the emperor of the Greeks, heard this, he sent money of his own and freed him, and reconciled him with them. Pêrôz made a treaty with the Huns that he would not again cross the boundary of their territory to make war with them; but he went back from and broke his covenant, like Zedekiah†, and went to war, and like him he was delivered into the hands of his enemies, and all his army was destroyed and dispersed, and he himself was taken alive. He promised in his pride that he would give for the safety of his life thirty mules laden with silver coin‡; and he sent to his country over which he ruled, but he could hardly collect twenty loads, for by his former wars he had completely emptied the treasury of the king who preceded him. Instead therefore of the other ten loads, he placed with them as a pledge and hostage (ὄμηρος) his son K̄awâd§, until he should send them, and he made an agreement with them for the second time that he would not again go to war.

XI. When he returned to his kingdom, he imposed a poll-tax || on his whole country, and sent the ten loads of silver coin, and delivered his son. But he again collected an army and went to war; and the word of the Prophet was in very reality fulfilled regarding him, who says ¶, "I saw the wicked uplifted like the trees of the forest, but when I passed by he was not, and I sought him but did not find him." For when a battle

* Ὑπαρχος τοῦ πραιτωρίου or τῆς αὐλῆς. See Du Cange, *Glossarium ad Scriptores mediae et infimae Graecitatis*, Ὑπαρχος.

† 1 Kings, ch. xxiv. 20; 2 Chronicles, ch. xxxvi. 13; Jeremiah, ch. lii. 3.

‡ 𐩦𐩣𐩪, zûzê, drachmas or dirhams.

§ See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser u. s. w.*, p. 135, note 1.

|| 𐩥𐩢𐩨 𐩪𐩣𐩪, head-money.

¶ Psalm xxxvii, 35, 36.

took place, and the two hosts* were mingled together in confusion, his whole force was destroyed, and he himself was sought but not found; nor to the present day is it known what became of him, whether he was buried under the bodies of the slain, or threw himself into the sea, or hid himself in a cave under ground and perished of hunger, or concealed himself in a wood and was devoured by wild beasts.

XII. In the days of Pêrôz the Greek empire too was in disorder; for the officials of the palace (παλάτιον) hated the emperor Zênôn because he was an Isaurian by race, and Basiliscus† rebelled against him and became emperor in his stead. Afterwards, however, Zênôn strengthened himself and was reestablished on the throne. And because he had had experience of the hatred of many towards him, he prepared for himself an impregnable fortress‡ in his own country; so that, if any harm should befall him, it might be a place of refuge for him. His confidant in this was the military governor (στράτηλάτης) of Antioch, by name Illus, who was likewise an Isaurian; for he bestowed posts of honour and authority upon all his countrymen, and for this reason he was much hated by the Greeks.

XIII. When the fortress was fully equipped with everything necessary for it, and a countless sum of money § had been deposited there by Illus, he came to the capital (Constantinople) to inform Zênôn that he had executed his will. But Zênôn, because he knew that he was a traitor and was aiming at the sovereignty, ordered one of the soldiers to kill him. After the person to whom this commission had been given was for many days seeking an opportunity|| of executing it secretly, but found none, he accidentally met Illus inside the palace, and drew his sword and raised it to smite him. Instantly, however, one of the soldiers who formed the retinue of Illus struck him

* Literally, *camps*.

† The Syriac text has *Basilicus*.

‡ Τὸ Παπούριον καστέλλιν or τὸ Παπουρίου καστέλλιν, which afterwards served as a last refuge for the rebels Illus and Leontius (ch. xvii). See *Theophanis Chronographia*, ed. Classen, vol. i, pp. 196, 201, 203, 204.

§ Literally, *much gold without tale*.

|| The word ܠܘܨ is not given in any of the native Syriac lexicons to which I have access, but its meaning is evident from this passage and that in ch. lix.

with a knife on the arm, and the sword fell from his hand and merely cut off Illus's ear. Zênôn, in order that his treachery towards Illus might not be disclosed, at once gave orders that that soldier's head should be cut off, without any inquiry. But this very circumstance only made Illus think the more that Zênôn had ordered him; and he arose and departed thence and went down to Antioch, having made up his mind that, whenever an opportunity offered, he would take measures to requite him.

XIV. Zênôn, being afraid of Illus, because he knew his evil design, despatched to him at Antioch certain men of standing, and sent him word to come up to him (to Constantinople), as if he wished to make excuses to him, pretending that that treachery was not committed at his instigation, but that he did not wish to kill him. However he could not soften the hard heart of Illus; for he despised him, and did not choose to obey his command and go to him. At last Zênôn sent to him another general, whose name was Leontius, with the troops under his orders, and bade him bring Illus up to him by force, and if he offered any resistance even to kill him. When this man arrived at Antioch, he was corrupted by the gold of Illus, and disclosed to him the order which had been given to him to put him to death. And when Illus saw that he had hidden nothing from him, he too showed him a large quantity of gold that he had in his hands, for the sake of which Zênôn was wishing to kill him; and he persuaded Leontius to conspire with him and to rebel along with him, pointing out to him also the hatred of the Greeks towards Zênôn. After he had consented, Illus was able to disclose his design, for alone he could not rebel nor make himself emperor, because the Greeks hated him too on account of his race and of his hardness of heart.

XV. Leontius then became emperor at Antioch in name, whilst Illus was in fact the administrator of affairs. As some say, he was even scheming to kill Leontius, in case they should overcome Zênôn. But there was in their following a certain rascally conjuror, by name Pamprepius*, who confounded and upset all their plans by his perfidy. In order that their throne

* Παμπρέπιος. See Lebeau, *Histoire du Bas-Empire*, ed. Saint-Martin, t. vii, p. 132.

might be firmly established, they sent ambassadors to Persia, with a large sum of money, to conclude a treaty of friendship,* or, if they required an army to help them, they should send it to them. When Zênôn heard of what had happened at Antioch, he sent thither one of his generals, whose name was John †, with a large army.

XVI. When Illus and Leontius ‡ heard of the great force that was coming against them, their hearts trembled; and the people of Antioch too were afraid that they might not be able to stand a siege, and called on them tumultuously to quit the city, and, if they were able, to meet [John in] battle. This caused Illus and Leontius much anxiety, and they formed plans for quitting Antioch, and crossing the river Euphrates eastwards. And they sent one of their partisans, whose name was Matronianus §, with five hundred horsemen, to establish their authority in Edessa as a seat of government. The Edessenes, however, rose up against him, and closed the gates of the city, and guarded the wall after the fashion of war, and did not let him enter.

XVII. When Illus and Leontius heard this, they were forced to meet John in battle; but they were not strong enough for this, because John fell upon them manfully, and destroyed the greater part of the troops that were with them, while the rest were scattered every man to his city. They themselves, being unable to bear his onslaught, took those that were left with them, and made their escape to the fortress of which I have said above that it was impregnable and well provided with stores of every kind (ch. xii). John pursued after them, but did not overtake them, and encamped around || the fortress and kept watching it. They, because they relied upon the impregnability of the fortress, let the troops that were with them go

* The first alternative in their proposal seems to have been accidentally omitted by the scribe.

† John the Scythian. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 138.

‡ Οἱ περὶ (ἀμφὶ) Ἰλλου καὶ Λεόντιου. That in this and similar phrases, here and in the next chapter, Illus and Leontius are chiefly or solely meant, is clear from the words ροσιζ ὤδοζ, "both of them were put to death," in ch. xvii. I have translated accordingly.

§ Assemâni writes *Metroninus*; see *Bibliotheca Orientalis*, t. i, p. 264, col. 1.

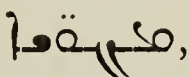
|| This translation is not quite exact, a word being illegible in the MS.

down, retaining with them only chosen men and valiant. John appeased his fury upon those who came down from the fortress, but was unable to harm Illus and Leontius in any way. Now because of the difficulty of the natural position of the fortress, it was also rendered wonderfully impregnable by the work of men's hands, and there was no path leading up to it save one, by which, because of its narrowness, not even two persons could ascend at once. However, after a considerable time, when all John's stratagems were exhausted, Illus and Leontius were betrayed by those who were with them, and were taken captive in their sleep. By the order of Zênôn both of them were put to death, as well as those who betrayed them, and the hands of all who were with them were cut off. Such were the troubles of the Greek empire in the days of Pêrôz.

XVIII. After the sudden disappearance of Pêrôz, which I have mentioned above (ch. xi), his brother Balâsh* reigned over the Persians in his place. This was a humble man and fond of peace. He found nothing in the Persian treasury, and his land was laid waste and depopulated by the Huns, (for thou in thy wisdom dost not forget what expense and outlay kings incur in wars, even when they are victorious, and how much more when they are defeated,) and from the Greeks he had no help of any kind such as his brother had. For he sent ambassadors to Zênôn, asking him to send him money; but because he was occupied with the war against Illus and Leontius, and because he also remembered the money that had been sent by them at the commencement of their rebellion, which still remained there in Persia, he did not choose to send him anything, save this verbal message: "The taxes of Nisîbis which thou receivest are enough for thee, which for many years past have been due to the Greeks."

XIX. Balâsh then, because he had no money to maintain his troops, was despised in their eyes. The priesthood† too hated him, because he was trying to abolish their laws, and wishing to build baths (*βαλανεία*) in the cities for bathing‡;

* See Noeldeke, *Gesch. der Perser* u. s. w., p. 133, and *Zeitschrift der D. M. G.*, Bd xxviii, pp. 94, 95.

† , *the Magi*. See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser* u. s. w., p. 450.

‡ See Noeldeke, *op. cit.*, p. 134, note 5.

and when they saw that he was not counted aught in the eyes of his troops, they took him and blinded him, and set up in his stead Kâwâd *, the son of his brother Pêrôz, whose name we have mentioned above (ch. x), who was left as a hostage among the Huns, and who it was that stirred up the war with the Greeks, because they did not give him money. For he sent × ambassadors, and a large elephant as a present to the emperor, that he might send him money. But before the ambassadors reached Antioch in Syria, Zênôn died, and Anastasius became emperor after him. When the Persian ambassador informed his master Kâwâd of this change in the Greek government, he sent him word to go up with diligence and to demand the customary money, or else to say to the emperor, "Take war."

XX. And so, instead of speaking words of peace and salutation, as he ought to have done, and of rejoicing with him on the commencement of the sovereignty which had been newly granted him by God, he irritated the mind of the believing emperor Anastasius with threatening words. But when he heard his boastful language, and learned about his evil conduct, and that he had reestablished the abominable sect (*αἵρεσις*) of the magi which is called that of the Zarâdushtakân †, (which teaches that women should be in common, and that every one should have connexion with whom he pleases,) and that he had wrought harm to the Armenians who were under his sway, because they would not worship fire, he despised him, and did not send him the money, but sent him word, saying, "As Zênôn, who reigned before me, did not send it, so neither will I send it, until thou restorest to me Nisîbis; for the wars are not trifling which I have to carry on with the barbarians who are called the Germans, and with those who are called the Blemyes ‡, and with

* See Noeldeke, *op. cit.*, p. 135.

† The followers of Mazdak, the son of Bâmdâdh, who was the disciple of Zarâdusht, the son of Khôragân. See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser* u. s. w., pp. 455—467, especially pp. 456—7.

‡ *Βλέμυες* or *Βλέμυες*, an Ethiopian or negro race, who used to harry Upper Egypt. Quatremère, in his *Mémoires géogr. et histor. sur l'Égypte*, t. ii, p. 131, identified them with the Buja, *البجة* or *البجاجة*, of the Arabian geographers; but they seem rather to be the same as the *Belîyûn* (?) of al-Idrîsî, *البليون*. See Dozy and De Goeje, *Description de l'Afrique et de l'Espagne par Edrîsî*, pp. ٢١, ٢٧, and pp. 26, 32.

many others: and I will not neglect the Greek troops and feed thine."

XXI. When the Armenians who were under the rule of Kawâd heard that he had not received a peaceful answer from the Greeks, they took courage and strengthened themselves, and destroyed the fire-temples that had been built by the Persians in their land, and massacred the magi who were among them. Kawâd sent against them a general* with an army to chastise them and make them return to the worship of fire; but they fought with him, and destroyed both him and his army, and sent ambassadors to our emperor, offering to become his subjects. He however was unwilling to receive them, that he might not be thought to be stirring up war with the Persians. Let those therefore who blame him because he did not give the money, rather blame him who demanded what was not his as if by force; for had he asked for it peaceably and by persuasion, it would have been sent to him; but he hardened his heart like Pharaoh, and used threats of war. But we place our trust in the justice of God, that He will bring upon him a greater punishment than that of the other because of his filthy laws, for he wished to violate the law of nature and to destroy the path of the fear of God.

XXII. Next the whole of the Kādishâyê† who were under his sway rebelled against him, and wanted to enter Nisîbis, and to set up in it a king of their own; and they fought against it for a considerable time. The Tamûrâyê‡ too, who dwell in the land of the Persians, when they saw that nothing was given to them by him, rebelled against him. These placed their trust in the lofty mountains amid which they dwelt, and used to come down and spoil and plunder the villages around them, and (rob) the merchants, both forainers and natives of the place, and then go up again. The nobles too of his kingdom hated him, because he had allowed their wives to commit adultery. The

* The word in the original is *marzēbânâ* or *marzbân*, which signifies in Persian "warden of the marches," or what the Germans call "Markgraf." It is nearly equivalent to the older term of "satrap." See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser* u. s. w., p. 102, note 2, and p. 446.

† They dwelt in the neighbourhood of Sinjâr and Dârâ. See Noeldeke in the *Zeitschrift d. D. M. G.*, Bd xxxiii, p. 157.

‡ See Noeldeke, *loc. cit.*, p. 158, note 4.

Arabs* also who were under his sway, when they saw the confusion of his kingdom, likewise made predatory raids, as far as their strength permitted, throughout the whole Persian territory.

XXIII. There arose at this time another trouble in the Greek territory also; for the Isaurians, after the death of Zênôn, rebelled against the emperor Anastasius, and were wishing to set up an emperor who was pleasing to themselves†. When K̇awâd heard this, he thought that he had found his opportunity, and sent ambassadors to the Greek territory, thinking that they would be afraid and would send him money, since the Isaurians had rebelled against them. But the emperor Anastasius sent him word, saying, "If thou askest it as a loan, I will send it to thee; but if as a matter of custom, I will not neglect the Greek armies, which are sore put to it in the war with the Isaurians, and become a helper of the Persians." By these words the spirit of K̇awâd was humbled, because his plan had not succeeded. The Isaurians were overcome and destroyed and slaughtered, and all their cities were rased and burned. The Persian grandees plotted in secret to slay K̇awâd, on account of his impure morals and perverse laws; and when this became known to him, he abandoned his kingdom, and fled to the territory of the Huns, to the king at whose court he had been brought up when he was a hostage.

XXIV. His brother Zâmâshp‡ reigned in his stead over the Persians. K̇awâd himself took to wife among the Huns his sister's daughter§. His sister had been led captive thither in the war in which his father was slain; and because she was a king's daughter, she became the wife of the king of the Huns, and he had a daughter by her||. When K̇awâd fled thither, she gave him this daughter to wife. Being emboldened by having become the king's son-in-law, he used to weep before him every

* In the text *Taiyâyê*, which originally designated the Arabs of the tribe of

Taiyi', طَيْيَ, one of the most powerful in northern Arabia.

† See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 229 sqq.

‡ See Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser* u. s. w., p. 142 and note 2.

§ See Noeldeke, *op. cit.*, p. 137; note 1.

|| See Noeldeke, *op. cit.*, p. 130, with notes 1 and 3.

day, imploring him to give him the aid of an army, that he might go and kill the grandees and establish himself on his throne. His father-in-law gave him a by no means small army, according to his request. When he reached the land of the Persians, his brother heard of it, and fled before him, and he accomplished his wish and slew the grandees. He also sent a message to the Ṭamûrâyê, threatening them that, if they did not submit to him of their own accord, they would be conquered in war; but, if they would join his army, that they should enter with him the Greek territory, and out of the spoil of that country he would distribute to them all that had been wrongly withheld from them (see ch. xxii). They were afraid of the Hunnish army, and yielded to him. The Kādishâyê, who were encamped against Nisîbis (ch. xxii), when they heard this, submitted likewise. And the Arabs, when they learned that he was going to make war with the Greeks, crowded to him with great alacrity. The Armenians, on the other hand, who were afraid lest he should take vengeance on them because of those fire-temples which they had rased in time past, were unwilling to obey him. But he collected an army and went to war with them; and though he was too strong for them, he did not destroy them, but promised them that he would not even compel them to worship fire, if they would be his auxiliaries in the war with the Greeks. They consented most unwillingly, because they were afraid. What things Kāwâd did after he entered the Greek borders, I will tell thee hereafter in their proper time; but just now, as thou hast bidden me to write unto thee also about the signs and chastisements which took place, in their due order, and about the locusts and the pestilence and the dearth, and these are antecedent in point of time, I will turn my discourse unto them. And that the narrative may not be confused, I will set down the years separately, one by one, and under each of them, by and for itself, I will state what happened in it, God being my helper by the aid of the prayers of thee His elect.

XXV. *The year of Alexander 806 (A.D. 494—5).* Concerning then the cause of the war, and how it was provoked, I have, as I think, sufficiently informed thee, O our father, though I have written down these narratives in brief terms, because I was anxious to avoid prolixity. Some of them I found in old books; others I learned from meeting with men who had acted as ambassadors to both monarchs; and others from those who were present at these occurrences. But now I am going to inform thee of the things that happened with us, because with this year commenced the violent chastisements and the signs that have taken place in our own days.

XXVI. At this time our bodies were perfectly sound all over, but the pains and diseases of our souls were many. But God, who finds pleasure in sinners when they repent of their sins and live, made our bodies as it were a mirror for us, and filled our whole bodies with sores, that by means of our exterior He might show us what our interior was like unto, and that, by means of the scars of our bodies, we might learn how hideous were the scars of our souls. And as all the people had sinned, all of them were smitten with this plague. For there were swellings and tumours* upon all the people of our city, and the faces of many gathered and became full of matter, and they presented a horrid sight. There were some whose whole bodies were full of boils or pustules, down even to the palms of their hands and the soles of their feet; whilst others had large holes in their several limbs. However, by the goodness of God which protected them, the pain did not last long with any one, nor did any defect or injury result in the body; but, though the scars of the sores were quite plain after healing, the limbs were preserved in such a state as to fulfil their functions in the body. At this time thirty modii of wheat were sold at Edessa for a dînâr, and fifty of barley†.

XXVII. *The year 807 (A.D. 495—6).* On the 17th of Îyâr (May) in this year, when blessings were sent down

* The word **يَقُولُ** is explained in the native glossaries by **خَرَاجَات**.

† **مُدٌّ** is the Latin *modius*. By **دِينَار**, *dînâr* (the Latin *denarius*), is here meant the Byzantine *aureus*.

abundantly from heaven upon all men, and the crops by the blessing (of God) were abundant, and rain was falling, and the fruits of the earth were growing in their season, the greater part of the citizens (of Edessa) cut off all hope of safety for their lives by sinning openly. Being plunged in all sorts of luxurious pleasures, they did not even send up thanks for the gifts of God, but were neglectful of [this duty], and corrupted by the diseases of sins. And as if the secret and open sins in which they were indulging were not enough for them, they were present on the day above specified, that is to say, on the night between the Friday and Saturday*, [at the place] where the dancer (ὀρχηστής) who was named Trimerius was dancing†. They kindled lamps without number in honour of this festival, a custom which was previously unknown in this city. These were arranged by them on the ground along the river‡ from the gate of the Theatre§ as far as the gate of the Arches||. They placed on its bank lighted lamps (κανδήλαι), and hung them in the porticoes (στοαί), in the town-hall¶, in the upper streets**,

* Literally, *which is the day of Friday, the dawning of the Saturday*.

† See the note on the Syriac text.

‡ The Daiṣân, ܕܝܨܢ, or Kara Koyûn, which now flows round the northern part of the city, but in ancient times ran right through it from N.W. to S.E., parallel to, or perhaps coinciding with, the modern 'Ain al-Khalil or 'Ain Ibrâhîm.

§ This was apparently on the eastern side of the city, at the exit of the Daiṣân.

|| So I have ventured to translate the word, reading it ܕܥܝܢܐ, plural of ܕܥܝܢܐ. See Cureton, *Ancient Syriac Documents*, p. ܐ, l. 22. But my friend Professor G. Hoffmann, of Kiel, reads ܕܥܝܢܐ ܕܥܝܢܐ, "to the gate of the Grottoes" or "Tombs," meaning thereby the grottoes or tombs cut out in the range of heights to the west of the city. At any rate, this gate lay on the west side of the city, at or near the entrance of the Daiṣân.

¶ 'Ο ἀντίφορος, the town-hall (perhaps so called from its being situated *ante forum*). See Procopius, *De Aedificiis*, ii. 7, ed. Dindorf, t. iii, p. 229.

** If the conjecture ܕܥܝܢܐ ܕܥܝܢܐ be right, the "upper streets" are those in the S.W. corner of the city, where there is a hill, on which lay the old town (ܕܥܝܢܐ) of king Abgâr with its buildings and fortifications. See the account of the great flood, A. Gr. 513, A. D. 201, in Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, pp. 390—3. The reading of the MS. is, however, very uncertain. Originally it seems to have

and in many (other) places. Because of this wickedness a marvellous sign was wrought by God to reprove them. For the symbol of the Cross, which the statue (*ἀνδριάς -άντα*) of the blessed emperor Constantine held in its hand, receded from the hand of the statue about one cubit, and remained thus during the Friday and Saturday until evening. On the Sunday the symbol came of its own accord and drew nigh to its place, and the statue took it in its hand, as it had held it before. By means of this sign the discreet understood that the thing that had been done was very far removed from what was pleasing unto God.

XXVIII. *The year 808 (A.D. 496—7).* This sign from above was not sufficient for us to restrain us from our sins; on the contrary, we became more audacious, and gave ourselves up easily to sins. The small slandered their neighbours, and the great were full of respect of persons. Envy and treachery prevailed among all of us; and adultery and fornication abounded. The plague of boils became more prevalent among the people, and the eyes of many were destroyed both in the city and the (surrounding) villages. Mâr Cyrus* the bishop displayed a seemly zeal, and exhorted the citizens to make a small litter† of silver in honour of the eucharistic vessels, that they might be placed in it when they were going to minister with them at the commemoration of one of the martyrs. Every one gave according to his means, but Eutychianus, the husband of Aurelia‡, was the first to show right good will, giving a hundred dînârs of his own property.

XXIX. Anastasius the governor (*ἡγεμών*) was dismissed, and Alexander came in his place at the end of this year. He cleared the streets of the city of filth, and swept away the

had ܐܕܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ, which was subsequently altered into ܐܕܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ. If ܐܕܬܐ ܕܥܡܪܐ be correct, it would seem to mean "the corn-market" (ܐܕܬܐ = ܐܕܬܐ^ܪ).

* Mâr, shortened from Mârî, means "my lord."

† Λεκτικόν, *lectica*. The word is feminine in Syriac, like ܥܡܪܐ from δημόσιον.

‡ Aurelia is only a conjectural emendation. See the note on the Syriac text. Assemâni gives Irene, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 267, col. 2.

booths* which had been built by the artisans in the porticoes and streets. He also placed a box (κιβωτός) in front of his palace (πραιτώριον), and made a hole in the lid of it, and wrote thereon, that, if any one wished to make known anything, and it was not easy for him to do so openly, he should write it down and throw it into it without fear. By reason of this he learned many things which many people wrote down and threw into it. He used to sit regularly every Friday in the church† of S. John the Baptist and S. Addai the Apostle, and to settle legal causes without any expense. And the wronged took courage against their wrongers, and the plundered against their plunderers, and brought their causes before him, and he decided them. Some causes which were more than fifty years old, and had never been inquired into, were brought before him and settled. He constructed the covered walk (περίπατος -ον)‡, which was beside the gate of the Arches§. He began also to build the public bath (δημόσιον), which had been planned years before to be built beside the granary|| of corn. He gave orders that the artisans should hang over their shops on the eve of Sunday ¶ crosses with five lighted lamps (φανοί) attached to them.

XXX. *The year 809 (A. D. 497—8).* Whilst these things were taking place, there came round again the time of that festival at which the heathen tales were sung; and the citizens (of Edessa) took even more pains about it than usual. For seven days previously they were going up in crowds to the

* ܐܬܝܬܐܢܐ, or more commonly ܐܬܝܬܐܢܐ, ܐܬܝܬܐܢܐ, plural of ܐܬܝܬܐܢܐ or ܐܬܝܬܐܢܐ, in Arabic مَسْطَبَة, مَسْطَبَة, in later Hebrew מַסְטַבָּה, מַסְטַבִּיתָה, perhaps ultimately from στυβάς -άδα, στυβάδιον.

† ܥܬܝܬܐܢܐ ܕܥܝܬܐ, μαρτύριον, a church in which the relics of a saint or saints are preserved.

‡ In Byzantine writers περίπατος means *a rampart* (see Du Cange), but here the word appears to bear its older sense of *covered walk, cloister*. Martin, however, renders the word by “un Paropton,” and adds: “παρόπτον désignait, à proprement parler, la pièce de bain nommée le Calidaire.”

§ See above, p. 18, note ||.

|| The MS. reads ܐܬܝܬܐܢܐ, which may be derived from σιτικός, or may perhaps be an error for ܐܬܝܬܐܢܐ, σιτών -ώνα, σιτώνιον.

¶ I. e., on the night between Saturday and Sunday.

theatre at eventide, clad in linen garments, and wearing turbans*, with their loins ungirt. Lamps (*κανδήλαι*) were lighted before them, and they were burning incense, and holding vigils the whole night, walking about the city and praising the dancer† until morning, with singing and shouting and lewd behaviour (*στρῆνος*). For these reasons they neglected also to go to prayer, and not one of them bestowed a thought on his duty, but in their pride they mocked at the modesty of their fathers, who, quoth they, “did not know how to do these things as we do”; and they kept saying that the inhabitants of the city in the olden times were simpletons and fools (*ἰδιῶται*). In this way they became daring in their impiety, and there was none to warn or rebuke or admonish. For although Xenaias, the bishop (*ἐπίσκοπος*) of Mabbôg‡, was at the time in Edessa,—of whom beyond all others it was thought that he had taken upon him to labour in teaching,—yet he did not speak with them on this subject more than one day. But God in His mercy showed them clearly the care which He had for them, that they might be restrained from their iniquity. For the two colonnades (*βασιλικαί*) and the tepidarium (or lukewarm-bath-room)§ of the summer bathhouse fell down; but by God’s goodness nobody was hurt there, although many people were at work in it both inside and outside, and no one perished of them except two men, who were crushed, as they were fleeing from the noise of the fall, at the door of the coldwater-bathroom.

*  is not ποικιλία, *embroidered robes*, but φακιόλια (φακεόλια, φακεωλίδες), a kind of turbans. See Du Cange.

† Probably Trimerius (see ch. xxvii). Unless we should read **𐤕𐤌𐤍𐤏𐤍**, *the dancers*.

‡ Mabbôg or Mabûg, Hierapolis, now *Membij*, مَبِيج. On Xenaias or Philoxenus, the friend of Severus, patriarch of Antioch, see Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. ii, p. 10, and Bickell, *Conspectus rei Syrorum literariae*, p. 40. Also Wright, *Catalogue of Syriac MSS. in the British Museum*, p. 526, sqq.

§ So Martin has plausibly rendered the words 𐤀𐤌𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏. The MS. however has 𐤀𐤌𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏; and it is possible that we should read 𐤀𐤌𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏 𐤀𐤌𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏, the *urinal* or *latrine*. From 𐤀𐤌𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏, *urina*, is derived the Arabic medical term تفسرة.

Whilst they were laying hold of it from opposite sides, to make it revolve, they were delayed by this struggle as to which of them should get out first, and the stones fell upon them and they died. All sensible men gave thanks to God that He had preserved the city from having to mourn for many; for this bath was to have been opened* in a few days. So complete was its downfall that even the lowest ranges of stone, which were laid on the surface of the ground, were uprooted from their places.

XXXI. In this same year was issued an edict of the emperor Anastasius that the money should be remitted which the artisans used to pay once in four years †, and that they should be freed from the impost. This edict was issued, not only in Edessa, but in all the cities of the Greek empire. The Edessenes used to pay once in four years one hundred and forty pounds of gold ‡. The whole city rejoiced, and they all put on white garments, both small and great, and carried lighted tapers (*κηρίδες*) and censers full of burning incense, and went forth with psalms and hymns, giving thanks to God and praising the emperor, to the church of S. Sergius and S. Simeon, where they celebrated the eucharist. They then reentered the city, and kept a glad and merry festival during the whole week, and enacted that they should celebrate this festival every year. All the artisans were reclining and enjoying themselves, bathing, and feasting § in the court of the (great) Church || and in all the porticoes of the city.

* This is merely a *quid pro quo*. If ܠܬܝܒܐ be correct, it can only mean that "this bath was to have let (people) bathe in a few days."

† The tax called *χρυσάργυρον*. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 247.

‡ ܠܝܒܐ, *λίτραι*, *librae*. The word was used by the Phoenicians of Sardinia in the second century B.C. (*Sard. triling.* 1, ܡܫܟܠ ܠܬܪܡ ܡܐܬ), and still survives in Arabic in the shape of *ritl* or *ratl*, رطل.

§ The word rendered "feasting," ܦܫܬܝܬܐ, means literally "reclining" (or, as we should say, "sitting") at table. The word translated "bathing" was very doubtful in the MS., and has now altogether disappeared.

|| By "the Church" *par excellence* we are, I suppose, to understand "the great Church of S. Thomas the Apostle" (see Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 399). It is uncertain, however, whether the actual reading of the manuscript is not ܠܬܝܒܐ ܠܬܝܒܐ, "in the courts of the churches."

XXXII. In this year, on the 5th of the month of Khazîrân (June), Mâr Cyrus the bishop departed this life, and Peter succeeded him*. He added to the festivals of the year that of Palm Sunday. He also established the custom of consecrating the water on the night immediately preceding the feast of the Epiphany; and he prayed† over the oil of unction on the Thursday (in Passion Week) before the whole people; besides regulating the other feasts. Alexander the governor was dismissed, and Demosthenes succeeded him. By his order all the porticoes of the city were whitewashed, whereat persons of experience were much annoyed, for they said that it was a warning sign of approaching evils that were to befall their home‡.

XXXIII. *The year 810 (A.D. 498—9).* A proof of God's justice was manifested towards us at this time, for the correction of our evil conduct; for in the month of Îyâr (May) of this year, when the day arrived for the celebration of that wicked heathen festival, there came a vast quantity of locusts into our country from the south. They did not, however, destroy or harm anything in this year, but merely laid their eggs§ in our country in no small quantity. After their eggs were deposited in the ground, there were terrible earthquakes in the land; and it is clear that they took place to awaken the people out of the sin in which they were plunged, that they might not be (further) chastised by famine and pestilence.

XXXIV. In the month of Âb (August) of this year there came an edict from the emperor Anastasius that the fights of wild beasts in the amphitheatre (κυνήγιον) should be suppressed in all the cities of the Greek empire. In the month of Îlûl (September) there was a violent earthquake, and a great sound was heard from heaven over the land, so that the earth trembled from its foundations at the sound; and all the villages and towns heard that sound and felt the earthquake. Alarm-

* See Le Quien, *Oriens Christianus*, t. ii, col. 962. This Cyrus was the second bishop of the name.

† The word rendered "he prayed" was uncertain in the MS., and has now wholly vanished.

‡ The text is uncertain, but this is no doubt the general sense of the passage.

§ Literally, "planted."

ing rumours and evil reports came to us from all quarters; and, as some said, a marvellous sign was seen in the river Euphrates and at the hotspring of Abarnê*, in that the water which flowed from their fountains was dried up this day. It does not appear to me that this is false, because, whenever the earth is rent by earthquakes, it happens that the running waters in those places that are cleft are restrained from flowing, and are at times even turned into another direction; as the blessed David too, when telling in the eighteenth psalm† of the punishments that came from God upon His enemies, by means of the shaking of the earth and the cleaving of the mountains, and the like, lets us know that this also took place. For he says‡: “The fountains of the waters were laid bare, and the foundations of the world were seen, at Thy rebuke, O Lord.” There came too in the course of this month a letter, which was read in church before the whole congregation, stating that Nicopolis§ had fallen to the ground of a sudden at midnight and overwhelmed all its inhabitants. Some strangers (ξένιοι) too who were there, and certain brethren from our schools (σχολαί) who were travelling thither and happened to be on the spot, were buried (in the ruins). Their companions who came (back from thence) told us (this). The whole wall of the city all round, and everything that was within it, was overturned in that night, and not one person of them remained alive, save the bishop of the town and two other men, who were sleeping behind the apse (κόγχη) of the altar of the church. When the ceiling of the room in which they were sleeping fell, one end of its beams was propped up by the wall of the altar, and so it did

* See Land, *Anecdota Syriaca*, t. ii, p. 210, l. 7. The hotspring of Abarnê lies near Chermûk or Chermîk, چرمىك, northwards of ܡܕܢܚܐ or Süverek, midway between the Euphrates and Tigris. See Ammianus Marcellinus, 18, 9, 2, and J. J. Benjamin II, *Eight Years in Asia* (Hanover, 1863), p. 82. I owe these references to Professor G. Hoffmann. The reading ܡܕܢܚܐ, “the hotspring of the Iberians (Georgians)” is indefensible. It occurs also, however, in the *Chronicon Edessenum*, as edited by Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 406, no. lxxvi.

† Psalm xviii. 7, sqq.

‡ Psalm xviii. 15.

§ Another name for Emmaus, ܐܡܘܨ, in Palestine, about halfway between Jaffa and Jerusalem.

not bury them. A certain brother, whose veracity can be depended upon, has told me as follows. "At eventide of the night when Nicopolis fell, we were lying down inside the town, I and a companion of mine. He was very restless, and said to me, 'Get up, and let us go and pass the night outside of the town in yonder cave, as is our custom, for I cannot get rest here, because the air is so sultry and sleep will not come to me.' So we got up, I and he, and went out of the town, and passed the night in the cave, as was our custom. When the time of dawn drew nigh, I awakened the brother who was with me, and said to him, 'Get up, for it is daybreak, and let us go into the town, and attend to our business.' So we got up, I and he, and came into the town, and found all its houses overturned, and the people and the cattle, the oxen and the camels, buried therein; and the sound of their groaning was coming up from under the ground. Those who came together to the spot took out the bishop from beneath the beams (of the roof) by which he was sheltered. He asked for bread and wine, wherewith to celebrate the eucharist, [but could get none,] because the whole town was overturned and nothing in it left standing. Presently, however, there arrived a wayfarer, a good man, who gave him some small pieces of bread and a little wine, and he celebrated the eucharist and prayed, and made those who were there participate in the mystery of life. He resembled at this time, as it seems to me, the just Lot when he made his escape from Sodom." Thus much is sufficient to tell.

XXXV. Again, in the north there was a church called that of Arsamosata*, which was very strongly built and beautifully decorated. On a fixed day in each year, namely on the day of the commemoration of the martyrs who were deposited in it, many used to gather together thither from all quarters, partly for prayer and partly for traffic; for great provision was made for the people who were assembled on that occasion. When there was a great crowd collected of men and women and children, of

* The name of Ἀρσαμόσατα, in Arabic شمشاط^٢, *Shimshât*, is pronounced in Syriac *Arshemshât*, which is represented in Greek letters by Ἀρχημχάρ or Ἀρχιμχάρ (see Wright's *Catalogue*, p. 433, col. 2). It lay in the district of Khartabirt or Kharput, eastwards of that place.

every age and class, there were terrible flashes of lightning and violent peals of thunder and frightful noises; and all the people fled to the church, to seek refuge with the bones of the saints. And whilst they were in great fear, and were engaged in prayer and service at midnight, the church fell in and crushed beneath it the greater part of the people who were in it. This happened on the same day on which Nicopolis fell.

XXXVI. *The year 811 (A.D. 499—500).* By all these earthquakes and calamities, however, not a man of us was restrained from his evil ways, so that our country and our city remained without excuse. Because we had been preserved from the chastisement inflicted on others*, and rumours from afar had not alarmed us, we were (presently) smitten with a stroke for which there was no healing. Let us recognise therefore the justice of God and say, "Righteous is the Lord, and very upright are His judgments†;" for lo, in His longsuffering He was yet willing by means of signs and wonders to restrain us from our evil doings. In the month of the first Teshrîn (October) of this year, on the 23d, which was a Saturday, at the rising of the sun, his brightness was taken away from him, and his sphere of light appeared like silver. He had no perceptible rays, and our eyes could easily gaze upon him without hindrance, for he had neither rays nor beams to hinder them from looking upon him. Just as it is easy for us to look upon the moon, so we could look upon him. He continued thus till towards the eighth hour. The ground over which shone the little light that there was, seemed as if ashes or sulphur had been sprinkled upon it‡. On this day another dreadful and terrible sign took place on the wall of the city. This city, which, because of the faith of its king and the righteousness of its inhabitants in days of old, was deemed worthy to receive a blessing from our Lord (see ch. v), was well nigh overwhelming its inhabitants at the present day, because of the multitude of their sins. For there was a breach in the wall from the south to the Great Gate§; and some of the

* Following the correction suggested in the note on the Syriac text.

† Psalm cxix. 137.

‡ In what terms would Joshua have described a dense London fog?

§ The Great Gate lay at the S.E. corner of the town, leading out to Harrân.

stones at this spot were scattered to no inconsiderable distance from it. By the order of our father the bishop Mâr Peter, public prayers were offered, and every one besought mercy from God. He took all his clergy (*κληρος*) and all the members of religious orders, both men and women, and all the lay members of the holy Church, both rich and poor, men women and children, and they traversed all the streets of the city, carrying crosses, with psalms and hymns, clad in black garments of humiliation. All the convents too in our district kept up continual services with great diligence; and so, by the prayers of all the holy ones, the light of the sun was restored to its place, and we were a little cheered.

XXXVII. In the latter Teshrî (November) we saw three signs in the sky at midday*. One of them was in the midst of the heavens in the south. It resembled in its colour the bow that is in the clouds, and with its concave surface it looked upwards; that is to say, its convex surface was downwards and its extremities were upwards. And there was one on the east, and another also on the west. Again, in the latter Kânûn (January), we saw another sign in the exact southwest corner (*γωνία*) (of the heavens)†, which resembled a spear. Some people said of it that it was the besom of destruction, and others said that it was the spear of war.

XXXVIII. Till now we were chastised (only) with rumours and signs; but for the future who is able to tell of the affliction that surrounded our land on all sides? In the month of Âdâr (March) of this year the locusts came upon us out of the ground, so that, because of their number, we imagined that not only had the eggs that were in the ground been hatched to our harm, but that the very air was vomiting them against us, and that they were descending from the sky upon us. When they were only able to crawl, they devoured and consumed all the Arab territory and all that of Râs-âin‡ and Tellâ§ and Edessa.

* Apparently *parhelio* or mock suns. "Sun dogs."

† Literally, *on the south and west, in the very corner*. A comet is probably meant.

‡ Rîsh-âinâ, 'Pésaiva, in Arabic رَاسَ عَيْنَ.

§ ΔΑΝΙΑ: 22 or تَلِّ مَوْزَن, called by the Greeks *Constantia* or

But after they were able to fly, the stretch of their radii was from the border of Assyria to the Western Sea (the Mediterranean), and they went northwards as far as the boundary of the Ôrtâyê*. They ate up and desolated these districts and utterly consumed everything that was in them, so that, even before the war broke out, we could see with our own eyes what was said of the Babylonian†, "The land is as the garden of Eden before him, and behind him a desolate wilderness." Had not the providence of God restrained them, they would have devoured human beings and cattle, as we have heard that they actually did in a certain village, where some people had put down a little baby in a field, while they were working; and before they got from one end of the field to the other, the locusts leaped upon it and deprived it of life. Presently after, in the month of Nîsân (April), there began to be a dearth of corn and of everything else, and four modii of wheat were sold for a dînâr. In the months of Khazîrân (June) and Tammûz (July) the inhabitants of these districts were reduced to all sorts of shifts to live. They sowed millet for their own use, but it was not enough for them, because it did not thrive. Before the year came to an end, misery from hunger had reduced the people to beggary, so that they sold their property for half its worth, horses and oxen and sheep and pigs. And because the locusts had devoured all the crop, and left neither pasture nor food for man or beast, many forsook their native places and removed to other districts of the north and west. And the sick who were in the villages, as well as the old men and boys and women and infants, and those who were tortured by hunger, being unable to walk far and go to distant places, entered into the cities to get a livelihood by begging; and thus many villages and hamlets (*agûrsâ*, *ἀγρός*) were left destitute of inhabitants. They did not, however, escape punishment, not

Constantina, between Mâridîn and Edessa, westwards of Deyrik or Dêrik, at the place called Vêrânshehr.

* The inhabitants of the district of Anzêtênê, whose chief town was *Ἀνζήτα*,

Անզի or Ան, *هَنْزِي*, in the south of Armenia. See Noeldeke in the

Zeitschrift der D. M. G., Bd xxxiii, p. 163.

† Joel, ch. ii. 3.

even those who went to far off places; but, as it is written concerning the Children of Israel*, "Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the Lord was against them for evil," so also it fared with them; for the pestilence came upon them in the places to which they went, and even overtook those who entered into Edessa; about which I shall tell (thee) presently to the best of my ability, though no one, as I think, is able to describe it as it really was.

XXXIX. Now, however, I am going to write to thee about the dearth, as thou didst ask me. I did not, it is true, wish to set down anything regarding this, but I have constrained myself to do so, that thou mightest not think that I treated thy order slightly. Wheat was sold at this time at the rate of four modii for a dînâr, and barley six modii. Chickpeas were five hundred nûmia† a kab‡; beans, four hundred nûmia a kab; and lentils, three hundred and sixty nûmia a kab; but meat was not as yet dear. As time went on, however, the dearth became greater, and the pain of hunger afflicted the people more and more. Everything that was not edible was cheap§, such as clothes and household utensils and furniture, for these things were sold for a half or a third of their value (τιμὴ), and did not suffice for the maintenance of their owners, because of the great dearth of bread. At this time our father Mâr Peter set out to visit the emperor (at Constantinople), in order to beg him to remit the tax (συντέλεια, *capitatio*). The governor||, however, laid hold of the landed proprietors¶, and

* Judges, ch. ii. 15.

† The Syriac word is ܢܘܡܝܐ, which may either be the plural of ܢܘܡܝܐ, νοῦμμος, *nummus*, or the word νοῦμίον itself. Hence too, in all probability, the form ܢܘܡܝܐ, ܢܘܡܝܐ.

‡ κάβος, from the Hebrew קב, = χοῖνιξ.

§ ܠܥܝܠܐ is explained in Bar-Bahlûl's lexicon, and Hoffmann's *Opuscula Nestoriana*, p. 84, l. 1, by ܠܥܝܠܐ, i.e. Pers. آرزان, and Arabic رخيص, *cheap*.

|| ܕܢܒܐ, the judge, here = ܕܢܒܐ, ἡγεμὼν.

¶ ܕܡܩܬܐ, the Pers. Arab. دهاقين, the *dihkâns*, regarding whom see Noeldeke, *Gesch. d. Perser* u. s. w., p. 351, note 1, and p. 440.

used great violence to them and extorted it from them, so that, before the bishop could persuade the emperor, the governor had sent the money to the capital. When the emperor saw that the money had arrived, he did not like to remit it; but, in order not to send our father away empty, he remitted two folles* to the villagers, and the price which they were paying†, whilst he freed the citizens from the obligation of drawing water for the Greek soldiery‡.

XL. The governor himself too set out to visit the emperor, girt with his sword§, and left Eusebius to hold his post and govern the city. When this Eusebius saw that the bakers were not sufficient to make bread for the market, because of the multitude of country people, of whom the city was full, and because of the poor who had no bread in their houses, he gave an order that every one who chose might make bread and sell it in the market. And there came Jewish women, to whom he gave wheat from the public granary (ἀπόθετον), and they made bread for the market. But even so the poor were in straits, because they had not money wherewith to buy bread; and they wandered about the streets and porticoes and court-yards to beg a morsel of bread, but there was no one in whose house bread was in superfluity. And when one of them had begged (a few) pence, but was unable to buy bread therewith, he used to purchase therewith a turnip or a cabbage (κράμβη) or a mallow (μαλάχιον, μολόχιον), and eat it raw. And for this reason there was a scarcity of vegetables, and a lack of everything in the city and villages, so that people actually dared to enter the holy places and for sheer hunger to eat the consecrated bread as if it had been common bread. Others cut pieces off dead carcasses, that ought not to be eaten, and cooked and ate them; to which things thou in thy truthfulness canst bear testimony.

* 𐩇𐩣𐩪, i.e. φόλλις, *follis*, Arab. فُلْس *fuls*, or فُلْس *fals*. See Noeldeke in the *Z. d. D. M. G.*, Bd xxxv, p. 497.

† There is evidently some error or omission here in the text.

‡ So I translate the word 𐩈𐩣𐩪𐩣𐩪𐩣𐩪 in this passage, for 𐩈𐩣𐩪𐩣𐩪𐩣𐩪 frequently means nothing more than a (*Roman* or *Greek*) *soldier*.

§ To show that he was still in office, and had not been deposed.

XLI. *The year 812 (A. D. 500—1).* In this year, after the vintage, wine was sold at the rate of six measures for a dînâr, and a kab of raisins for three hundred nûmia. The famine was sore in the villages and in the city; for those who were left in the villages were eating bitter-vetches, and others were frying the withered fallen grapes* and eating them, though even of them there was not enough to satisfy them. And those who were in the city were wandering about the streets, picking up the stalks and leaves of vegetables, all filthy with mud, and eating them. They were sleeping in the porticoes and streets, and wailing by night and day from the pangs of hunger; and their bodies wasted away, and they were in a sad plight, and became like jackals because of the leanness of their bodies. The whole city was full of them, and they began to die in the porticoes and in the streets.

XLII. After the governor Demosthenes had gone up to the emperor, he informed him of this calamity; and the emperor gave him no small sum of money to distribute among the poor. And when he came back from his presence to Edessa, he sealed many of them on their necks with leaden seals, and gave each of them a pound of bread a day. Still, however, they were not able to live, because they were tortured by the pangs of hunger, which wasted them away. The pestilence became worse about this time, namely the month of the latter Teshrî (November); and still more in the month of the first Kânûn (December), when there began to be frost and ice, because they were passing the nights in the porticoes and streets, and the sleep of death came upon them during their natural sleep. Children and babes were crying† in every street.

* **ܕܡܩܥܐ** evidently does not mean here “grapestones,” but the small withered grapes that had fallen from the vines before attaining maturity;

according to the glossaries, **ܡܐ ܝܨܩܬ ܡܢ ܐܠܥܝܒ ܐܘ ܡܢ ܐܠܟܪܡ ܝܨܩܬ**

ܐܠܟܫܝܫ, or more briefly, **ܡܢ ܐܠܥܝܒ**, **ܡܢ ܐܠܥܝܒ**.

† The Syriac word **ܕܥܐܪܐ**, **ܕܥܐܪܐ**, expresses the *bleating* of sheep. Compare **ܕܥܐܪܐ** in Isaiah, ch. xlii. 14.

Of some the mothers were dead; others their mothers had left, and had run away from them, when they asked for something to eat, because they had nothing to give them. Dead bodies were lying exposed in every street, and the citizens were not able to bury them, because, whilst they were carrying out the first that had died, the moment that they returned, they found others. By the care of Mâr Nonnus, the *ξενόδοχος**, the brethren used afterwards to go about the city, and to collect these dead bodies. And all the people of the city used to assemble at the gate of the *ξενοδοχείον*, and go forth and bury them, from morning to morning. The stewards of the (Great) Church, the priest Mâr Těwâth-îl† and Mâr Stratonîcus (who some time afterwards was deemed worthy of the office of bishop in the city of Harrân‡), established an infirmary§ among the buildings attached to the (Great) Church of Edessa. Those who were very ill used to go in and lie down there; and many dead bodies were found in the infirmary§, which they buried along with those at the *ξενοδοχείον*.

XLIII. The governor blocked up|| the gates of the colonnades (*βασιλικαί*) attached to the winter bath (*δημόσιον*), and laid down in it straw and mats, and they used to sleep there, but it was not sufficient for them. When the grandees of the city saw this, they too established infirmaries, and many went in and found shelter in them. The Greek soldiers too set up places in which the sick slept, and charged themselves with their expenses. They died by a painful and melancholy death; and though many of them were buried every day, the number still went on increasing. For a report had gone forth through-

* The Syriac word ܡܢܢܢܢ is formed by putting the Latin termination *arius* to the Greek word in the text. The Syrians added the same appendage to a Persian word, ܡܢܢܢܢ a pillar, ܡܢܢܢܢ a stylite; and even to the native word ܡܢܢܢ, a boat or ship, whence ܡܢܢܢ, a boatman or sailor.

† Assemâni *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 271, col. 2, writes Tutaël, ܡܢܢܢܢܢ, on what authority I do not know.

‡ See Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 977.

§ See the notes on the Syriac text, chapters xlii and xliii.

|| In the native glossaries the word ܡܢܢܢ is explained by ܡܢܢܢ and ܡܢܢܢ.

out the province of Edessa, that the Edessenes took good care of those who were in want; and for this reason a countless multitude of people entered the city. The bath (*βαλανεῖον*) too that was under the Church of the Apostles*, beside the Great Gate†, was full of sick, and many dead bodies were carried forth from it every day. All the inhabitants of the city were careful to attend in a body the funeral of those who were carried forth from the *ξενοδοχεῖον*, with psalms and hymns and spiritual songs that were full of the hope of the resurrection. The women too (were there) with bitter weeping and loud cries. And at their head went the diligent shepherd Mâr Peter; and with them too was the governor, and all the nobles. When these were buried, then every one came back, and accompanied the funeral of those who had died in his own neighbourhood. And when the graves of the *ξενοδοχεῖον* and the Church were full, the governor went forth and opened the old graves that were beside the church of Mâr Kônâ‡, which had been constructed by the ancients with great pains, and they filled them. Then they opened others, and they were not sufficient for them; and at last they opened any old grave, no matter what, and filled it. For more than a hundred bodies were carried out every day from the *ξενοδοχεῖον*, and many a day a hundred and twenty, and up to a hundred and thirty, from the beginning of the latter Teshrî (November) till the end of Âdâr (March). During that time nothing could be heard in all the streets of the city but either weeping over the dead or the lamentable cries of those in pain. Many too were dying in the courts of the (Great) Church, and in the courts of the city and in the inns§: and they were dying also on the roads, as they were coming to enter the city. In the month of Shëbât (February) too the dearth was very great, and the pestilence

* See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 403, lines 8—13.

† See above, p. 26, note §.

‡ *Kónos* or *Kouvos*, or perhaps *Kónων*, bishop of Edessa, who died in, or soon after, A. Gr. 624 = A. D. 312—13. See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 271, col. 2; p. 393, no. xii; p. 424, no. i; Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 955.

§ Or *khâns*. The word *فندق* comes from the Greek *πανδοκεῖον*, *πανδο-χεῖον*, in Arabic *فندق*, whence in Spanish *fonda*, but also *alhondiga*, Ital. *fondaco*.

increased. Wheat was sold at the rate of thirteen kab̄s for a dînâr, and barley eighteen kab̄s. A pound of meat was a hundred nûmia, and a pound of fowl three hundred nûmia, and an egg forty nûmia. In short there was a dearth of everything edible.

XLIV. There were public prayers in the month of Âdâr (March) on account of the pestilence, that it might be restrained from the strangers (ξένοι); and the people of the city, while interceding on their behalf, resembled the blessed David when he was saying to the Angel who destroyed his people*, "If I have sinned and have done perversely, wherein have these innocent sheep sinned? Let thy hand be against me and against my father's house." In the month of Nîsân (April) the pestilence began among the people of the city, and many biers were carried out in one day, but no one could tell their number. And not only in Edessa was this sword of the pestilence, but also from Antioch as far as Nisîbis the people were destroyed and tortured in the same way by famine and pestilence. Many of the rich died, who were not starved; and many of the grandees too died in this year. In the months of Khazîrân (June) and Tammûz (July), after the harvest, we thought that we might now be relieved from dearth. However our expectations were not fulfilled as we thought, but the wheat of the new harvest was sold so dear as five modii for a dînâr.

XLV. *The year 813* (A.D. 501—2). After these afflictions of locusts and famine and pestilence, about which I have written to thee, a little respite was granted us by the mercy of God, that we might be able to endure what was to come, as we learned from the actual facts. There was an abundant vintage, and wine from the press was sold at the rate of twenty-five measures for a dînâr; and the poor were amply supplied from the vineyards by means of the crop of dried grapes. For the husbandmen and farmers said that the crop of dried grapes was more abundant than that of wheat, because there was a hot wind when the grapes began to ripen, and the greater part of them dried up. By the discreet it was said that this took place by the good providence of God, the Lord of all, and that this thing was a mingling of mercy with chastisement, that the

* 2 Samuel, ch. xxiv. 17.

villagers might be supported by this supply of dried grapes, and not die of hunger as in the past year; because at this time wheat was sold at the rate of only four modii for a dînâr, and barley six modii. During the two Teshrîs (October and November) there was the following sign of mercy. The whole winter of this year was excessively rainy; and the seed that was sown shot up here and there to more than the height of a man, before the month of Nîsân (April) was come. Even barren spots of land produced nearly as much as those that were sown. The very roofs of the houses produced much grass, which some people reaped and sold like the dog's grass* of the fields; and because it had spikes and was of the full height, the buyers did not perceive (the difference). We were expecting and hoping this year too that corn would be very cheap†, as in the years of old; but our hopes came to nought, for in the month of Îyâr (May) there blew a hot wind for three days, and all the corn of our land was dried up save in a few places.

XLVI. In this month, when the day came on which the wicked festival of the tales of the (ancient) Greeks‡ was held, of which we have spoken above, there came an edict from the emperor Anastasius that the dancers (ὀρχησται) should not dance any more, not even in a single city throughout his empire. Any one, therefore, who looks to the issue of things, will not blame us because of our having said that, by reason of the wickedness which the people of the city perpetrated at this festival, the chastisements of hunger and pestilence came upon us in succession. For, behold, within thirty days after it was abolished, wheat, which had been sold at the rate of four modii for a dînâr, was sold at the rate of twelve; and barley, which had been sold at the rate of six, was sold at the rate of twenty-two. And it was clearly made known to every one, that the will of God is able to bless a small crop, and to give abundance to those who repent of their sins; for although the whole crop of grain was dried up, as I have said, yet from the little remnant that was left came all this relief within thirty days. Perhaps,

* ܕܥܝܪܐ, probably ἀγρωστis, *triticum repens* or "dog's grass", الشَّيْل.

† See p. 29, note §.

‡ Of course ܝܘܢܝܐ, the Ionians, not ܒܝܝܝܢܬܝܐ, the Byzantines.

however, even now some one may say that I have not reasoned well, for this repentance was in no wise a voluntary one, that mercy should be shown for it, seeing that it was the emperor who abolished the festival by force, in that he ordered that the dancers should not dance at all. We, on the contrary, say that God, because of the multitude of His goodness, was seeking an occasion to show mercy even unto those who were not worthy. Of this we have a proof from the fact that He had mercy upon Ahab, when he was put to shame by the rebuke of Elijah, and did not bring in his days the evil which had been before decreed against his house*. I do not, however, by any means assert that this was the only sin which was perpetrated in our city, for many were the sins that were wrought secretly and openly; but because the rulers too participated in them, I do not choose to specify these sins distinctly, that I may not give occasion to those who like it of finding fault and of saying of me that I speak against the chiefs. That I may not, however, leave the matter in complete obscurity,—because I promised above to make known unto thee whence this war was stirred up against us,—and that I may not moreover say aught against the offenders, I will (merely) set down the words of the Prophet, from which thou mayest understand (my meaning), who, when he saw his fellow-citizens committing acts like these which are this day committed in our city, especially where you live, and throughout the whole province (*χώρα*), said unto them as if from the mouth of the Lord†: “Woe unto him that saith to the father, What begettest thou? and to the woman, Wherewith travailest thou?” About other matters it is better to be silent, for it is fitting to hearken to the passage of Scripture which says‡: “Let him that is prudent keep silence in that time, because it is a time of evil.” But if our Lord grants that we see thee in health, we will speak with thee of these things according as we are able.

XLVII. Now then listen to the calamities that happened in this year, and to the sign that appeared on the day when they happened, for this too thou hast required at my hands. On the 22d of Âb (August) in this year, on the night preceding

* 1 Kings, ch. xxi. 29.

† Isaiah, ch. xlv. 10.

‡ Amos, ch. v. 13.

Friday*, a great fire appeared to us blazing in the northern quarter the whole night, and we thought that the whole earth was going to be destroyed that night by a deluge of fire; but the mercy of our Lord preserved us without harm. We received, however, a letter from some acquaintances of ours, who were travelling to Jerusalem, in which it was stated that, on the same night in which that great blazing fire appeared, the city of Ptolemais or 'Akkô† was overturned, and nothing in it left standing. Again, a few days after, there came unto us some Tyrians and Sidonians, and told us that, on the very same day on which the fire appeared and Ptolemais was overturned, the half of their cities fell, namely of Tyre and Sidon. In Bêrÿtus (Beirût) only the synagogue of the Jews fell down on the day when 'Akkô was overturned. The people of Nicomedia (in Bithynia) were delivered over to Satan to be chastised, and many of them were tormented by demons, until they remembered the words of our Lord‡, and persevered in fasting and prayer, and received healing.

XLVIII. On the very same day on which that fire was seen, Kâwâd, the son of Pêrôz, the king of the Persians, collected the whole Persian army, and went up against the north. He entered the Greek territory with the force of Huns that he had with him, and encamped against Theodosiûpolis of Armenia§, and took it in a few days; for the governor of the place, whose name was Constantine, rebelled against the Greeks, and surrendered it, because of some enmity that he had against the emperor. Kâwâd consequently plundered the city, and destroyed and burned it; and he laid waste all the villages in the region of the north, and the fugitives that were left he carried off captive. Constantine he made one of his generals, and left a garrison in Theodosiûpolis, and marched thence.

* We would say, "on Thursday night." This display of the *aurora borealis* must have been unusually magnificent.

† In Arabic عَكَّا, corrupted by us and the French into *Acre*.

‡ S. Matthew, ch. xvii, 21.

§ أَرزن الروم, *Erzerûm*.

XLIX. *The year 814 (A.D. 502—3).* On the region of Mesopotamia also, in which we dwell, great calamities weighed heavily in this year, so that the things which Christ our Lord decreed in His Gospel against Jerusalem, and actually brought to pass, and the things too which have been spoken regarding the end of this world, would be well fitting to those which befel us at this time. For after there had been earthquakes in various places, as I have written unto thee, and famines and pestilences, and alarms and terrors, and after great signs had been shown from heaven, nation arose against nation and kingdom against kingdom, and we fell by the edge of the sword, and were led away captive into every region, and our land was trampled under foot by strange nations; so that, had it not been for the words of our Lord, who has said *, “When ye hear of wars and tumults, be ye not afraid, for these things must needs first come to pass, but the end is not yet come,” we would have dared to say that the end of the world *was* come, because many thought and said thus. But we ourselves reflected that this war did not extend over the *whole* world; and besides we remembered too the words of S. Paul, wherewith he warned the Thessalonians † concerning the coming of our Lord, saying that they should not be astonished either by word, or by spirit, or by beguiling epistle, as if it were from him, declaring the day of the Lord to be now come; and (how) he showed that it is not possible that the end should be until the false Christ is revealed. From these words then of our Lord and of His Apostle we understood that these things did not befall us because it was the latter time, but that they took place for our chastisement, because our sins were great.

L. K̄awād, the king of the Persians, came from the north on the fifth of the first Teshrî (October), on a Saturday, and encamped against the city of Âmid, which is beside us in Mesopotamia, he and his whole army. When Anastasius, the Greek emperor, heard that K̄awād had collected his forces, he was unwilling to meet him in battle, that blood might not be shed on both sides; but he sent him money by the hand of Rufinus, to whom he gave orders that, if K̄awād was on the frontier and had not yet crossed over into the Greek territory,

* S. Matthew, ch. xxiv. 6.

† 2 Thessalonians, ch. ii. 2, 3.

he should give him the money and send him away. But when Rufinus came to Caesarea of Cappadocia, and heard that Kawâd had laid waste Agêl* and Şûph† and Armenia and the Arabs‡, he left the money at Caesarea, and went to him, and told him that he should recross the border and take the money. He however would not, but seized Rufinus and ordered him to be kept under guard. He fought against Âmid, he and his whole army, with every manner of warfare, by night and by day, and built against it (the mound called) a mule§; but the people of Âmid built and added to the height of the wall. When the mule was raised high, the Persians applied the battering-ram||; and after they had struck the wall violently, the part newly built became loosened, because it had not yet settled, and fell. But the Âmidenes dug a hole in the wall under the mule, and secretly drew away inside the city the earth which was heaped up to form it, propping it up with beams as they worked; and so the mule collapsed and fell.

LI. When Kawâd found that he was not a match for the city, he sent Na'mân,¶ the king of the Arabs (of al-Hîrah), with his whole force, to go southwards to the district of Harrân**. Some of the Persian troops advanced as far as the city of

* ^{ܐܓܝܠ} ܐܓܝܠ, Ἀγγιληνή, ^{ܐܢܝܠ} ܐܢܝܠ, *Egil* or *Enjil*, north of Diyâr-bekr.

† ^{ܫܘܦܗ} ܫܘܦܗ, the people of which are ^{ܫܘܦܗܝܢܝܝܐ} ܫܘܦܗܝܢܝܝܐ, Σωφηνή or Σωφανηνή, adjacent to Agêl.

‡ Meaning here the most northern of the nomade Arabs of Mesopotamia, ^{ܕܢܝܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܩܐ} ܕܢܝܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܩܐ or ^{ܕܢܝܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܩܐ} ܕܢܝܢܐ ܕܡܫܝܩܐ.

§ In Syriac ^{ܕܥܡܠܐ} ܕܥܡܠܐ, a huge mound of earth, which Procopius (*de bello Persico*, I. 7) calls λόφος.

|| Literally, "the ram's head."

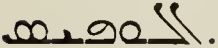
¶ The Arabs write the name ^{ܢܥܡܢ} ܢܥܡܢ, *an-Nô'mân*, and some Syriac authors too give ^{ܢܥܡܢ} ܢܥܡܢ. The person in question is an-Nô'mân III, ibn al-Aswad, who reigned from A.D. 498 to 503. See Caussin de Perceval, *Essai sur l'histoire des Arabes*, t. ii, p. 67, and Reiske, *Primae lineae historiae regnorum Arabicorum*, ed. Wüstenfeld, p. 42.

** ^{ܚܪܐܢ} ܚܪܐܢ, ^{ܚܪܐܢ} ܚܪܐܢ, *Xappân*, *Xappâ*, *Káppa*, *Kappâ*, *Carrae*, still retains its ancient name of ^{ܚܪܐܢ} ܚܪܐܢ, *Harrân*.

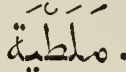
Constantina or Tellâ*, and were plundering and harrying and laying waste the whole country. On the 19th of the latter Teshrî (November) Olympius†, the dux‡ of Tellâ, and Eugenius, the dux of Melitênê§ (who had come down at that time), went forth, they and their troops, and destroyed the Persians whom they found in the villages around Tellâ. And when they had turned to go back to the city, some one told them that there were five hundred men in a ravine not very far from them. They were ready to go against them, but the Greek troops that were with them had dispersed themselves to strip the slain; and because it was night, Olympius gave orders to light a fire on the top of an eminence and to blow trumpets, that those who were scattered might rejoin them. But the Persian generals, who were encamped at the village of Tell Beshmai||, when they saw the light of the fire and heard the sound of the trumpets, armed all their force and came against them. When the Greek cavalry saw that the Persians were too many for them, they turned (their backs); but the infantry were unable to escape and were constrained to fight. So they came together and drew up in battle array, forming what is called the *χελώνη* or tortoise, and fought for a long time. But as the army of the Persians was too many for them, and there were added to these the Huns and Arabs, their ranks were broken, and they were thrown into disorder, and mixed up among the cavalry, and trampled and crushed under the hoofs¶ of the horses of the Arabs. So many of the Greeks were killed, and the rest were made prisoners.

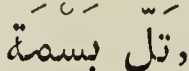
LII. On the 26th of this month Na'mân came from the south and entered the territory of the Harrânites, and laid waste and plundered and took captive the people and cattle

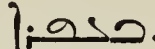
* See above, p. 27, note §.

† Some authorities call him Alypius, which would be written in Syriac .

‡ Δούξ = ἡγεμὼν, ἄρχων. See Du Cange.

§ Now Malatyah, .

|| Tell Beshmai or Tell Besmai, , west of Mâridîn, near Deyrik or Dêrik.

¶ The Syriac text has *in the dust*, .

and property of the whole territory of Harrân. He came also as far as Edessa, harrying and plundering and taking captive all the villages. The number of persons whom he led away into captivity was 18,500, besides those who were killed, and besides the cattle and property and spoil of all kinds. The reason that all these people were found in the villages was its being the time of the vintage, for not only did the villagers go out to the vintage, but also many of the Harrânites and Edessenes went out, and were taken prisoners. Because of these things Edessa was closed and guarded, and ditches* were dug, and the wall was repaired; and the gates of the city were stopped up† with blocks of stone, because they were decayed. They were going to put new ones, and to make bars (μοχλοί) for the sluices (καταρράκται) of the river, lest any one should enter thereby‡; but they could not find iron enough for the work, and an order was issued that every house in Edessa should furnish ten pounds of iron. When this was done, the work was finished. When Eugenius saw that he could not meet all the Persians (in battle), he took what troops were left him, and went against the garrison which they had at Theodosiûpolis, and destroyed those who were in it, and retook the town.

LIII. Kawâd was still fighting against Âmid, and striving and labouring to set up again the mule that had fallen in §. He ordered the Persians to fill it up with stones and beams, and to bring cloths of hair and wool and linen, and make them into bags || or sacks, and fill them with earth, and pile them up on the mule which they had made, so that it might be raised quickly against the wall. Then the Âmidenes constructed

* ^وفقا, φόσσαι, fossae. Hence الفسطاط, i.e. τὸ φοσσάτον or φωσσάτον. See Du Cange.

† See p. 32, note ||.

‡ At this time the Daişân ran through the city, not round it. See above, p. 18, note ‡; and compare Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 391, l. 7.

§ See ch. l, at the end.

|| ^وفقا is explained in the native glossaries by جَوَاتِقْ, مِسْح, كَيْس

and شَلِيف, which last is of course borrowed from the Syriac.

a machine which the Persians named "the Crusher"*, because it thwarted all their labour and destroyed themselves. For the Âmidenes cast with this engine huge stones, each of which weighed more than three hundred pounds; and so the cotton awning under which the Persians concealed themselves was rent in pieces, and those who were standing beneath it were crushed. The battering ram too was broken by the constant shower of stones which were cast without cessation; for the Âmidenes were not able to damage the Persians so much in any other way as by means of large stones, because of the cotton awning which was folded many times over (the mule). Upon this the Persians used to pour water, and it could neither be damaged by arrows on account of its thickness, nor by fire because it was damp. But these large stones that were hurled from "the Crusher" destroyed both awning and men and weapons. In this way the Persians were discomfited, and gave up working at the mule, and took counsel to return to their own country, because, during the three months that they had sat before it, 50,000 of them had perished in the battles that were fought daily both by night and day. But the Âmidenes became overconfident in their victory, and fell into careless ways, and did not guard the wall with the same diligence as before. On the 10th of the month of the latter Kânûn (January) the guardians of the wall drank a great deal of wine because of the cold, and when it was night, they fell asleep and were sunk in a heavy slumber; and some of them quitted their posts, because it was raining, and went down to seek shelter in their houses. Whether then through this remissness, as we think, or by an act of treachery, as people said, or as a chastisement from God, the Persians got possession of the walls of Âmid by means of a ladder, without the gates being opened or the wall breached. They laid waste the city, and sacked all the property in it, and trampled the eucharist under foot, and mocked at its service, and stripped bare its churches, and led its inhabitants into

* ܠܥܨܒܐ is a pure Syriac formation from the radical ܥܒܐ, ܥܒܐ, ܥܒܐ; but the writer probably thought of the Persian word *tôpâh*, "ruin, destruction, injury, mischief", in later times ܬܒܐܐ, *tabâh*.

"Send me the money or accept war." This was in the month of Nîsân (April). The emperor, however, did not send the money, but made preparations to avenge himself and to exact satisfaction for those who had perished. In the month of Îyâr (May) he sent against him three generals, Areobindus (Ἀρεόβινδος), Patricius, and Hypatius, and many officers with them*. Areobindus went down and encamped on the border by Dârâ and 'Ammûdîn †, towards the city of Nisîbis; he had with him 12,000 men. Patricius and Hypatius encamped against Âmid, to drive out thence the Persian garrison; they had with them 40,000 men. There came down too at this time the hyparch ‡ Appion §, and dwelt at Edessa, to look after the provisioning of the Greek troops that were with them. As the bakers were not able to make bread enough, he ordered that wheat should be supplied to all the houses of Edessa and that they should make soldiers' bread || at their own cost. The Edessenes turned out at the first baking 630,000 modii.

LV. When Kâwâd saw that those who were with Areobindus were few in number, he sent against them the troops that he had with him in Shîgâr, (namely) 20,000 Persians; but Areobindus routed them once and again, until they were driven to the gate of Nisîbis, and many of the fugitives were suffocated at the gate as they were pressing to get in. In the month of Tammûz (July) the Huns and Arabs joined the Persians to come against him, with Constantine (see ch. xlviii) at their head. When he learned this from spies, he sent Calliopius the Aleppine to Patricius and Hypatius, saying, "Come to me and help me, because a large army is about to come against me." They, however, did not listen to him, but stayed where they were beside Âmid. When the Persians came against the army of Areobindus, he could not contend with them, but left his camp, and made his escape to Tellâ and Edessa; and all their baggage ¶ was plundered and carried off.

* See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 354.

† Το Ἀμμόδιος χωρίον, Ammodia, 'Amūdiyyah, southwestwards from Dârâ.

‡ Commissary-general, χορηγὸς τῆς τοῦ στρατοπέδου δαπάνης. See Du Cange.

§ See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 356.

|| βουκελλάτον, βουκελάτον, *buccellatum*. See Du Cange.

¶ This must be the meaning of the word ܒܝܬܐ in this passage; very similar to ܒܝܬܐ, ܒܝܬܐ.

LVI. The troops of Patricius and Hypatius were (meanwhile) constructing three towers of wood, wherewith to scale the walls of Âmid. But when they had finished building the towers at a great expense, and they were girded with iron so as not to be harmed by anything, then they found out what had happened on the frontier, and they burned the towers, and departed thence, and went after the Persians but did not overtake them. One of the officers, whose name was Pharazmân*, and another named Theodore†, sent by stratagem a flock of sheep to pass by Âmid, while they and their troops lay in ambush. When the Persians saw the sheep from within Âmid, about four hundred chosen men of them sallied forth to carry them off; but the Greeks who were lying in ambush arose and destroyed them, and took their leader alive. He promised them that he would give up Âmid to them, and for this reason Patricius and Hypatius returned thither; but when that general was unable to fulfil his promise, because those in the city would not be persuaded by him, the generals ordered him to be impaled.

LVII. The Arabs of the Persian territory advanced as far as the Khâbûr‡, and Timostratus the dux (δούξ) of Callinîcus§, went out against them and routed them. The Arabs of the Greek territory also, who are called the Tha'labites||, went to Hîrtâ¶

* See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 355.

† *Ibid.*, pp. 343, 357.

‡ مَحْدَو, Χαβώρας, Ἀβώρας, etc., الْخَابُور.

§ The same as ar-Rakḡah, الرَّقَّة.

|| The Benû Tha'labah, بَنُو ثَعْلَبَة, the leading branch of the great tribe of Bekr ibn Wâil (Wüstenfeld, *Tabellen*, 2te Abth., B, c), who, in alliance with the southern tribe of Kindah (*ibid.*, 1ste Abth., 4), occupied a large portion of the Syrian desert, between the kingdom of al-Hîrah on the east and that of the Ghassânides on the west. They were ruled over by the kings of Kindah, of the house of Âkil al-morâr, and the reigning king at this time was al-Hârith ibn 'Amr. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 250; Caussin de Perceval, *Essai sur l'histoire des Arabes*, t. ii, p. 69; Reiske, *Primæ Lineæ*, p. 98; and above all the sketch by my lamented friend Dr. O. Loth, at p. 10 of the pamphlet entitled "*Otto Loth. Ein Gedenkblatt für seine Freunde.* 1881."

¶ هِرْتَا, الْحِيرَة, بَيْدَا, بَنَانَا, al-Hîrah, the chief town of the petty kingdom of the Lakhmite Arabs. See Caussin de Perceval, *Essai sur l'histoire des Arabes*, t. ii, p. 1 sqq.; Reiske, *Primæ Lineæ*, p. 25 sqq. It lay within a few miles of the more modern town of al-Kûfah.

(the capital) of Na'mân, and found a caravan which was going up to him, and camels that were carrying up to him.....* They fell upon them and destroyed them and took the camels, but they did not make any stay at al-Hîrah, because its inhabitants had withdrawn into the inner desert†. Again, in the month of Âb (August), the whole Persian army assembled, along with the Huns and the Kādishâyê and the Armenians, and came against Ôpadnâ‡. Patricius and his troops heard of this, and arose to go against them; but while the Greeks were yet on the march, and not drawn up for battle, the Persians met the vanguard and smote them. When these who were beaten fell back, the rest of the Greek army saw that the vanguard was smitten, and fear fell upon them, and they did not wait to fight, but Patricius himself was the first to turn, and all his army after him. They crossed the Euphrates, and made their escape to the city of Shēmîshât§. In this battle Na'mân too, the king of the Persian Arabs, was wounded. One of the Greek officers, whose name was Peter, fled to the castle of Ashparîn||; and when the Persians surrounded the castle, the inhabitants were afraid of them, and gave him up to them, and the Persians took him away prisoner. They slew the Greek soldiers who were with him, but the people of the castle they did not harm in any way.

LVIII. Kāwād, the king of the Persians, was thinking of going against Areobindus to Edessa; for Na'mân, the king of

* The word in the Syriac text, if correctly written, is wholly unknown to me; but it is evidently the name of some valuable commodity.

† This seems to be the meaning of the Syriac; literally, "because it had entered into the inner desert." I suspect that the whole sentence is corrupt.

‡ Noeldeke has identified this place with ^{فدائن} الفدين, *al-Fudain*, which is described by Yākūt in his ^{معجم البلدان} معجم البلدان as being "a village on the bank of the Khâbûr, between Mâkisîn and Karkîsiyâ (Κιρκήσιον), where a battle was fought." But Hoffmann thinks that the place meant is τὸ Ἀπάδνας of Procopius (*de Aedificiis*, ii. 4), which he is inclined to identify with Tell Âbâd, N.W. of Kafr Jôz in Tûr 'Abdîn.

§ ^{سميساط} Σαμόσατα, ^{Σαμίσσα} سميساط.

|| Τὸ Σίφριος χωρίον or κάστρον Ἰσφριος, *Siphris* or *Syfreas*. See Saint-Martin's note in Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 359. It must have been situated near Dêrik and Tell Besmeh.

the Arabs, kept urging him on because of what had happened to his caravan (see ch. lvii). But a shaikh from Hîrtâ of Na'mân, who was a Christian, answered and said: "Let not your majesty take the trouble of going to war against Edessa, because there is the infallible word of Christ, whom we worship, regarding it, that no enemy shall ever make himself master of it" (see ch. v). When Na'mân heard this, he threatened that he would do at Edessa worse things than had been done at Âmid, and uttered blasphemous words. And Christ showed a manifest sign in him, for at the very time when he blasphemed, the wound which he had received on his head swelled, and his whole head became swollen, and he arose and went to his tent, and lingered in this pain for two days and died*. Not even this sign, however, restrained the wicked mind of Kawâd from his evil purpose; but he set up a king in place of Na'mân, and arose and went to battle. When he came to Tellâ, he encamped against it; and the Jews who were there plotted to surrender the city to him. They dug a hole in the tower of their synagogue, which had been committed to them to guard, and sent word to the Persians regarding it that they might dig into it (from the outside) and enter by it. This was found out by the count (κόμης, *comes*) Peter, who was in captivity (see ch. lvii), and he persuaded those who were guarding him to let him come near the wall, saying that there were clothes and articles of his of different kinds which he had left in the city, and he wished to ask the Tellenes to give them to him. The guards granted his request and let him go near. He said to the soldiers who were standing on the wall to call the count Leontius, who at that time had charge of the city, and they called him and the officers. Peter spoke with them in Greek, and disclosed to them the treachery of the Jews. In order that the matter might not become known to the Persians, he asked them to give him a pair of trousers†. They at first made a pretence of being angry with him; but afterwards they threw

* Of erysipelas, the natural result of his wound and of exposure or excitement.

† Compare in Arabic *زَوْجُ نَعَالٍ*, a pair of sandals; *رَجْلُ سَرَاوِيلٍ*, a pair of trousers.

down to him from the wall a pair of trousers, because in reality he had need of clothes to wear. Then they went down from the wall, and as if they had learned nothing about the treachery of the Jews and did not know which was the place, they went round and examined the foundations of the whole wall, as if they wished to see whether it required strengthening. This they did for the sake of Peter, lest the Persians might become aware that he had disclosed the thing and might treat him much worse. At last they came to the place which the Jews were guarding, and found that it was mined, and that they had made ready in the centre of the tower a great hole, as they had been told. When the Greeks saw what was there, they sallied out against them with great fury, and went round the whole city, and killed all the Jews whom they could find, men and women, old men and children. This they did for (several) days, and they would scarcely cease from killing them at the order of the count Leontius and the entreaty of the blessed Bar-hadad* the bishop. They guarded the city carefully by night and by day, and the holy Bar-hadad himself used to go round and visit them and pray for them and bless them, commending their care and encouraging them, and sprinkling holy water† on them and on the wall of the city. He also carried with him on his rounds the eucharist, in order to let them receive the mystery at their stations, lest for this reason any one of them should quit his post and come down from the wall. He also went out boldly to the king of the Persians and spoke with him and appeased him. When K̄awād saw the dignified bearing of the man, and perceived too the vigilance of the Greeks, it seemed to him of no use to remain idle before Tellâ with all that host which he had with him; firstly, because sustenance could not be found for it in a district that had already been ravaged; and secondly, because he was afraid lest the Greek generals might join one another and come against him in a body. For these reasons he moved off quickly towards Edessa, and encamped by the river

* *Bapađartos* or *Bapáđoros*, equivalent to the biblical בֶּן-חֲדָד, Ben-Hădad.

See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 363; Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 968.

† Literally, "the water of (*i. e.*, used in) baptism."

Gallâb*, otherwise called (the river) of the Medes, for about twenty days.

LIX. Some of the more daring men in his army traversed the district and laid it waste. On the 6th of Îlûl (September) the Edessenes pulled down all the convents and inns that were close to the wall, and burned the village of Kēphar Šēlem†, also called Negbath. They cut down all the hedges of the gardens and parks that were around, and felled the trees which were in them. They brought in the bones of all the martyrs (from the churches) which were around the city; and set up engines on the wall, and tied coverings of haircloth over the battlements‡. On the 9th of this month Kawâd sent a message to Areobindus, that he should either receive into the city his general (*marzēbân*), or come out to him into the plain, as he wished to conclude a treaty of peace with him. He gave secret orders however to his troops that, if Areobindus allowed them to enter the city, they should turn and seize the gate and entrance§, until he could come and enter after them; and that, if he came forth to them, they should lie in ambush for him and carry him off alive and bring him to him. But Areobindus, because he was afraid to allow them to enter the city, went forth to them outside, without going very far from the city, but (only) as far as the

* In Arabic جَلَّاب, *Jullâb*. It lies to the E. of Edessa, and runs southwards into the Balikh, receiving the Daişân or Kāra Koyûn from the right a little below Harrân. It is not quite certain whether دَقْلَب really means “of the Medes.”

† I.e., “the village of the statue.” Its exact site is not known to me, but it must have lain to the E. of the city, not far from the walls.

‡ Martin gives حَقْدَا, both here and in ch. lxxvi, at the end; but in both cases the manuscript has حَقْدَا, which bears the same relation to حَقْدَا that צַאצְאִים does to the root צַא. How easily the error could arise, we may see from a manuscript glossary in the India Office, which gives us حَقْدَا الشَّرَافَات (sic) حَقْدَا, immediately followed by حَقْدَا شَرَف السُّور. The Cambridge MS. of Bar-Bahlûl's lexicon exhibits a further corruption, viz. حَقْدَا.

§ This would be the دَقْلَب or Great Gate, at the S.E. corner of the city.

church of S. Sergius. There came to him Bâwî *, who was the *astabîd* †, which is, being interpreted, the magister (militum) ‡ of the Persians, and said to Areobindus, “If thou wishest to make peace, give us 10,000 pounds of gold, and make an agreement with us that we shall receive every year the customary sum of money.” Areobindus promised to give as much as 7,000 pounds, but they would not accept it, and kept wrangling with him from morning until the ninth hour. And since they found no opportunity for their treachery, on account of the Greek soldiers who were guarding him, and because they were afraid to make war again with Edessa in consequence of what had happened to Na’mân, they left Areobindus at Edessa, and went to fight against Ḥarrân, whilst they sent all the Arabs to Sērûg. But the Rîfite § who was in (command of) Ḥarrân sallied forth secretly from the city, and fell upon them, and slew of them sixty men, and took alive the chief of the Huns. As this was a man of mark, and in great honour with the king of the Persians, he promised the Ḥarrânites that he would not make war upon them, if they would give him up alive; and they were afraid to fight and gave up that Hun, sending along with him as a present to him fifteen hundred rams and other things.

* Perhaps, however, **ܒܐܘܝ** may be identical with the Persian name **بویه**, *Buwaih*, well known in later Muḥammadan history.

† **ܐܨܬܒܝܕ** is the Syriac corruption of the old Persian title *spahpat*, “master of the soldiery”, of which the Greeks have made *ἀσπεβέδης*, and the Arabs **أصبهذ**. See Noeldeke’s *Gesch. der Perser* u. s. w., p. 444, with the passages referred to in the Index.

‡ *Μάγιστρος*, *magister*, by itself commonly denotes the majordomo of the palace or chief officer of the royal household, *παλατίου μάγιστρος*, called *μάγιστρος τῶν βασιλικῶν ὀφφικίων*, who was really *τῶν ἐν παλατίῳ ταγμάτων ἀρχηγός*. Here however the term, as explanatory of **ܐܨܬܒܝܕ**, seems rather to denote the *magister militum* in the East, *στρατηγὸς τῆς ἑω* or *στρατηλάτης Ἀνατολῆς*.

§ The MS. has **ܕܪܝܬܐ**, *the Rîfites*, but the context favours the singular **ܕܪܝܬܐ**, *the Rîfite*. This personage seems to be otherwise unknown. Probably he was an Arab by race, for **ܕܪܝܬܐ** seems to be = **الرّيفي**, an adjective formed from **الرّيف**, *the low-lying, cultivated lands along a river*.

LX. The Persian Arabs, who had been sent to Sērûg, went as far as the Euphrates, laying waste and taking captive and plundering all that they could. Patriciolus*, one of the Greek officers, with his son Vitalianus, came at this time from the west to go down to the war; and he was confident and fearless, because he had not as yet been in the neighbourhood of the things that had previously happened. When he crossed the River†, he met one of the Persian officers and fought with him and destroyed all the Persians that were with him. Then he set his face to go to Edessa; but he heard from the fugitives that Kawâd had surrounded the city, so he recrossed the river and stopped at Shēmîshât (Samosata). On the 17th of this month, which was Wednesday, we saw the words of Christ and His promises to Abgâr (see ch. v) really fulfilled. For Kawâd collected his whole force, and marched from the river Euphrates, and came and encamped against Edessa. His camp extended from the church of SS. Cosmas and Damianus‡, past all the gardens and the church of S. Sergius§ and the village of Bëkîn||, as far as the church of the Confessors¶; and its breadth was as far as the steep descent of Şerrîn**. This whole host

* Patricius, the son of Aspar, a Goth. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 354, at the foot.

† The Euphrates, ܚܢܬܪ.

‡ Probably situated outside of the gate of Beth-Shēmēsh, ܠܢܝܢ ܒܝܬ ܫܡܝܫ, at the N.E. corner of the city. See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 405, no. lxviii.

§ This church probably lay some distance S.E. of that of SS. Cosmas and Damianus.

|| This village must have been S. or S.E. of the church of S. Sergius. I do not know the correct pronunciation of the name. Assemâni gives ܒܝܬ ܫܡܝܫ, Bochen, Martin Bokein, both mere guesses.

¶ See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 395, no. xviii. It lay outside of the ܠܢܝܢ ܒܝܬ ܫܡܝܫ, on the heights southwest of the town. This gate was on the south side, west of the Great Gate, close to the Karkhâ of Abgâr.

** Assemâni writes Soren ܫܪܝܢ, Martin Tsareïn, but the name of ܫܪܝܢ occurs elsewhere, and we have the analogy of ܫܪܝܢ, ܫܪܝܢ. Professor Hoffmann identifies this ܫܪܝܢ with Sürün, called in some maps Sermin, on the right bank of the Germish-chai river, as one goes from the Great Gate to Tellâ and Mâridîn.

without number surrounded Edessa in one day, besides the pickets which it had left on the hills and rising grounds (to the west of the city). In fact the whole plain (to the E. and S.) was full of them. The gates of the city were all standing open, but the Persians were unable to enter it because of the blessing of Christ. On the contrary, fear fell upon them, and they remained at their posts, no one fighting with them, from morning till towards the ninth hour. Then some went forth from the city and fought with them; and they slew many Persians, but of them there fell but one man. Women too were bearing water, and carrying it outside of the wall, that those who were fighting might drink; and little boys were throwing stones with slings. So then a few people who had gone out of the city drove them away and repulsed them far from the wall, for they were not farther off from it than about a bowshot; and they went and encamped beside the village of Kubbê*.

LXI. Next day Areobindus too went forth outside of the Great Gate; and while he was standing opposite the Persian army, he sent word to Kawâd, saying, "Now thou seest by experience that the city is not thine, nor of Anastasius, but it is the city of Christ, who blessed it, and has withstood thy hosts, so that they cannot become masters of it." Kawâd sent word to him, saying, "Give me hostages (ὄμηροι) that ye will not come out after me when I have struck my camp to depart; and send me those men whom ye took yesterday, and the gold which thou didst promise, and I will go far away from the city." Areobindus gave him the count Basil, and the men whom they had taken from him, who were fourteen in number, and made an agreement with him to give him 2000 pounds of gold at [the end] of twelve days. Kawâd struck his camp, and went and pitched at

* The village of Kubbê (perhaps identical with the ܕܒܝܠ ܕܡܩܕܐ, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. ii, p. 109, col. 2, i.e. ܕܝܪ ܩܒܐܒ, for ܡܩܐ seems to be the plural of ܩܒܐܒܐ, ܩܒܐܒܐ) probably lay southeastwards from Edessa towards Harrân, in which direction Kawâd retreated.

Dahbânâ *. He did not, however, wait till the appointed time (*προθεσμία*), but sent the very next day one of his men, named Hormizd, and ordered him to fetch three hundred pounds of gold. Areobindus summoned to him the grandees of the city, that they might consider how this money could be collected. When they saw that Hormizd had come in haste, they strengthened themselves in reliance on Christ, and took heart and said to Areobindus: "We will not send the money to this false man, because, just as he has gone back from his word, and has not waited till the day came which thou didst appoint for him, so will he go back and deceive when he has got the money. We believe that, if he fights with us, he will be again put to shame, because Christ stands in front of our city." Then Areobindus too took courage and sent to K̄awâd, saying: "Now we know that thou art no king; for he is not a king who says a word and goes back (from it) and deceives. And if he deceives, he is no king. Therefore, as falsehood is manifest in thee, send me back the count Basil, and do thy worst."

LXII. Then K̄awâd became furious, and armed the elephants which were with him, and set out, he and all his host, and came again to fight with Edessa, on the 24th of the month of Îlûl (September), a Wednesday. He surrounded the city on all sides, more than on the former occasion, all its gates being open. Areobindus ordered the Greek soldiers not to fight with him, that no falsehood might appear on his part; but some few of the villagers who were in the city went out against him with slings, and smote many of his mail-clad warriors, whilst of themselves not one fell. His legions (*λεγεῶνες*) were daring enough to try to enter the city; but when they came near its gates, like an upraised mound of earth †, they were humbled and repressed and turned back. Because, however, of the

* See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. iii, p. 65; t. vii, p. 367. The Arabs call it

الذَّهَبَانِيَّة or الذَّهَبَانَةُ. It lies nearly S. of Edessa, beyond Harrân, on the road to ar-Rakkah.

† The comparison seems to be that of the compact mass of shieldbearing warriors in their charge to a moving mound of earth.

swiftness of the charge* of their cavalry, the slingers became mixed up among them; and though the Persians were shooting arrows, and the Huns were brandishing maces, and the Arabs were levelling spears at them, they were unable to harm a single one of them; but like those Philistines who went up against Samson, who, though they were many and armed, were unable to slay him, whilst he, though destitute of weapons, slew a thousand of them with the jaw-bone of an ass, so also the Persians and Huns and Arabs, though they and their horses were falling by the stones which the slingers were throwing, were unable to slay even a single one of them. After they saw that they were able neither to enter the city nor to harm the unarmed men who were mixed up with them, they set fire to the church of S. Sergius and the church of the Confessors and to all the convents that had been left (standing), and to the church of (the village of) Negbath, which the people of the city had spared.

LXIII. When the general (στρατηλάτης) Areobindus saw the zeal of the villagers, and that they were not put to shame, but that (the Divine) help went with them, he summoned all the villagers that were in Edessa next day to the (Great) Church, and gave them three hundred dînârs as a present. Ḵawâd departed from Edessa, and went and pitched on the river Euphrates; and thence he sent ambassadors to the emperor to inform him of his coming. The Arabs that were with him crossed the river westwards, and plundered and laid waste and took captive and burned everything in their way. Some few of the Persian cavalry went to Batnân (Batnae), and because its wall was broken down, they could not resist them, but admitted them without fighting and surrendered the town to them.

LXIV. *The year* 815 (A.D. 503—4). When the Greek emperor learned what had happened, he sent his magister† Celer‡ with a large army. When Ḵawâd heard this, he

* Literally "the letting go." In a glossary I find **خُفَا** explained by **وَصَبْحَةُ طلاق**, i. e., *divorce*.

† See the note on this word in ch. lix, at p. 50.

‡ Κελέριος, Κέλερ, or Κέλλωρ. See Lebeau, *op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 369.

directed his marches along the river Euphrates that he might go and stay in that province of his which is called Bêth Armâyê*. When he came nigh Callinîcus (ar-Raḳḳah), he sent thither a general (*marzēbân*) to fight with them. The dux Timostratus came out against him, and destroyed his whole army and took him alive. When Kawâd arrived at the city, he drew up his whole force against it, threatening to rase it and to put all its inhabitants to the sword or carry them off as captives, if they did not give him up to him. The dux was afraid of the vast host of the Persians, and gave him up.

LXV. When the magister Celerius arrived at Mabbôg, which is on the river Euphrates †, and saw that Kawâd had moved away his camp before him, and moreover that the winter season was come, and that he could not go after him, he called the Greek generals, and rebuked them because they had not hearkened one to another, and assigned them cities in which to winter till the time for campaigning came again.

LXVI. On the 25th of the first Kânûn (December) there came an edict from the emperor that the tax (*συντέλεια*) should be remitted to all Mesopotamia. The Persians who were in Âmid, when they saw that the Greek army had gone far away from them, opened the gates of the city of Âmid, and went forth and entered where they pleased, and sold to the merchants copper and iron and lead and old clothes and whatever was to be had in it, and established in it a public magazine (*ἀπόθετον*). When Patricius heard this, he set out from Melitênê (Malaṭia), where he was wintering, and came and pitched against Âmid. All the merchants whom he found carrying down thither grain and oil, and those too who were buying things from thence, he slew. He found also the Persians who were sent by Kawâd to convey thither arms and grain and cattle, and destroyed them, and took all that was with them. When Kawâd learned this, he sent against him a

* "The land of the Arameans," the northern part of Babylonia, called by the

Arabs سَوَادِ الْكُوفَةِ or the cultivated district of al-Kûfah, in which lay Seleucia and Ktésiphôn, Kôchê and Mâhûzâ. See Noeldeke in the *Zeitschrift d. D. M. G.*, Bd xxv, p. 113.

† This is not strictly correct. See Noeldeke in the *Zeitschrift d. D. M. G.* Bd xxv, p. 351, note 2.

general (*marzēbân*) to take vengeance on him. When they came near one another to fight, the Greeks, because of the fear inspired by their former defeat, counselled Patricius to flee, and he hearkened to this. In their haste, not knowing whither they were going, they came upon the river Kallath*; and because it was winter and there was a great flood in it, they were not able to cross it, but every one of them who hastened to cross was drowned in the river with his horse. When Patricius saw this, he exhorted the Greeks, saying: "O men of Greece, let us not put to shame our race and our profession, and flee from our enemies, but let us turn against them, and perhaps we may be a match for them. And if they be too strong for us, it is better to die by the edge of the sword with a good name for valour than to perish like cowards by drowning." Then the Greeks listened to his advice, being constrained by the river; and they turned against the Persians with fury and destroyed them, and took their generals alive. Thereafter they again encamped against Âmid, and Patricius sent and collected unto him artisans from other cities and many of the villagers, and bade them dig in the ground and make a mine beneath the wall, that it might be weakened and fall.

LXVII. In the month of Âdar (March), when the rest of the Greeks were assembling to go down with the magister, a certain sign was given them from God, that they might be encouraged and be confident of victory. We were informed of this in writing by the people of the church of Zeugma†. That it may not be thought that I say anything on my own authority, or that I have hearkened to and believed a false rumour, I quote the very words of the letter that came to us, which are as follows.

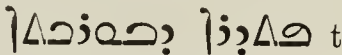
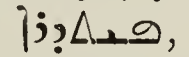
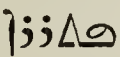
* The name is pointed $\Delta\Delta\dot{\text{ܐ}}$ in the *Ecclesiastical History* of John of Ephesus, ed. Cureton, p. 416, 14, and $\Delta\Delta\dot{\text{ܐ}}$ in Knös, *Chrestomathia*, p. 79, 6. There can be no doubt that the *Kallath* is the *Νυμφίος* or *Νυμφαῖος ποταμός* (the Batman-sû), for ܕܢܝܡܦܐ (John of Ephesus, *loc. cit.*) is τὸ Ἀκβάς (Theophylact. Simocatta, *Historiae*, i. 12). Yet the distance seems very great; and, besides, one would rather have expected the Greeks to flee in a westerly or north westerly direction.

† *Ζεῦγμα*, on the Euphrates, near the modern Bîr or Bîrejîk.

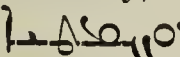
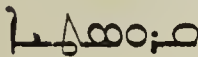
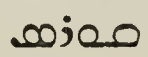
LXVIII. "Hearken now to a marvel and a glorious sight, such as hath never been, because this concerns us and you and all the Greeks. For it is a wondrous thing, which it is hard for the understanding of men to believe. But we have seen it with our eyes, and touched it (with our hands), and read it with our lips. Ye ought therefore to believe it without any scruple. On the 19th of Âdâr (March), a Friday, which is the day that our Saviour was slain, a goose laid an egg in the village of 'Âgâr* in the district of Zeugma, and thereon were written Greek letters, fair and legible, which formed as it were the body of the egg and were raised to the sight and touch, like the letters which monks trace on the eucharistic cups †, so that even the blind could feel their shape. They were thus. A cross was traced on the side of the egg, and going completely round the egg, from it until it came to it again, was written THE GREEKS. And again there was traced another cross, and [going round the egg,] from it until it came to it again, was written SHALL CONQUER. The crosses were traced one above the other, and the words were written one above the other. There was none that saw this marvel, Christian or Jew, who restrained his mouth from uttering praise. But as for the letters which the right hand of God traced in the ovary (of the bird) ‡, we do not dare to imitate them, for they are very beautiful. Whosoever therefore hears it, let him believe it without hesitation." These are the words of the letter of the Zeugmatites §. As for the egg, those in whose village it was laid gave it to Areobindus.

LXIX. The Greeks collected a large army, and went down and encamped beside the city of Râs-'ain. By Kâwâd too

* So Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 278, col. 2. The word is no longer clearly legible, and might be 'Âgâd. The vowels of course are doubtful.

† Literally, "the cup of the blessing", supposing  to mean *ποτήριον τῆς εὐλογίας* = *ποτήριον μυστικόν*. Martin takes , as he writes the word, to represent *πιθάριον*, meaning thereby, I suppose, *πυξίον ιερόν*. This is quite compatible with the meaning of *εὐλογία* (see Du Cange); but is *πιθάριον* so used? It must be admitted that the word is not quite legible in the MS., and looks more like  than anything else.

‡ Literally, "womb."

§  is formed from the Greek *Ζευγματεύς* or *Ζευγματίτης*. Compare , *Κυρρηστής* or *Κυρρέστης*, from , *Κύρρος*.

about 10,000 men were sent to go against Patricius. They took up their quarters in Nisîbis, that they might rest there, and they sent their cattle to pasture in the hills of Shîgâr. When the Magister heard this, he sent Timostratus, the dux of Callinîcus, with 6000 cavalry, and he went and fell upon those who were tending the horses and destroyed them, and carried off the horses and sheep and much booty, and returned to the Greek army at Râs-ʿain. Then they all set out in a body, and went and encamped against the city of Âmid beside Patricius.

LXX. In the month of Îyâr (May) Calliopius the Aleppine became hyparch*. He came and settled at Edessa, and gave the Edessenes wheat to make bread for the soldiers (βουκελλάτον) at their own expense. They baked at this time 850,000 modii of wheat. Appion went to Alexandria, that he might make soldiers' bread there also and send a supply.

LXXI. As soon as Patricius had got under the wall of Âmid by means of the mine which he had dug, he propped it up with beams and set fire to them, whereby the outer face of the wall was loosened and fell down, but the inner part remained standing. He then thought of digging on by that mine and entering the city. When they had carried the excavation through, and the Greeks had begun to ascend, a woman of Âmid saw them and cried out suddenly for joy, "The Greeks are entering the city!" The Persians heard her, and ran at the first who came up and stabbed him. After him there came up a Goth, whose name was Ald†, who had been made tribune‡ at Harrân, and he stabbed three of those Persians. Not another one of the Greeks came up after him, because the Persians had perceived them. When Ald saw that no one was coming up, he became afraid and turned back; but he thought that he would take down with him the dead body of the Greek

* See p. 44, note ‡.

† I am not at all sure that I have called the Gothic warrior by his right name. The Syriac letters give us only *Ald*, *Eld* or *Ild*, which might be *Aldo*, *Haldo* (Förstemann, *Altdeutsches Namenbuch*, Bd i, col. 45); or *Helido*, *Allido* (ibid., col. 597); or *Hildi*, *Hildo* (ibid., col. 665). The well known name of *Alatheus*, *Alotheus*, or *Allothus* (ibid., col. 41), would probably have been spelled by our author with a soft *t*, viz. $\Delta\text{Σ}$.

‡ Τριβοῦνος = χίλιαρχος. See Du Cange.

who had fallen, that the Persians might not insult it. As he was dragging away the dead body and going down into the mouth of the mine, the Persians smote him too and wounded him; and they directed thither the water from a large well that was near to it, and drowned four of the mail-clad Greeks who were about to come up. The rest fled and escaped thence. The Persians collected stones from within the city and blocked up the mine, and piled up a great quantity of earth over it, and all of them kept watch carefully round it, lest it should be excavated at some other spot. They dug ditches* within along the whole wall all round, and filled them with water, so that, if the Greeks should make another mine, the water might trickle into it, and it so become known. When Patricius heard this from a deserter who had come down to him, he gave up constructing mines.

LXXII. One day, when the whole Greek army was still and quiet, fighting was stirred up on this wise. A boy was feeding the camels and asses; and an ass, as it grazed, walked gradually close up to the wall. The boy was afraid to go in and fetch it; and one of the Persians, when he saw it, descended by a rope from the wall, and was going to cut it in pieces and carry it up to be food for them, for there was no meat at all inside the city. But one of the Greek soldiers, a Galilaean by race, drew his sword, and took his shield in his left hand, and ran at the Persian to kill him. As he had come close up to the wall, those who were standing on the wall threw down a large stone and crushed the Galilaean; and the Persian began to ascend to his place by the rope. When he had got halfway up the wall, one of the Greek officers drew nigh, with two shield-bearers walking before him, and shot an arrow from between them, and struck the Persian, and laid him beside the Galilaean. A shout went up from both sides, and because of this they became excited and rose up to fight. All the Greek troops surrounded the city in a dense mass, and there fell of them forty men, while one hundred and fifty were wounded. Of the Persians who were on the wall only nine were seen to be killed, and a few were wounded; for it was difficult to fight with them, the more so as they were on the top of the wall, because they had made for

* *φύσσαι*. See p. 41, note *.

themselves small houses all along the wall, and they were standing within them and fighting, and could not be seen by those who were without.

LXXIII. The Magister and the generals then thought that it was not fitting for them to fight with them, because victory did not depend for the Greeks upon the slaying of these, seeing that they had to carry on war against the whole of the Persians; and if K̄awâd were to be defeated, these would have to surrender or to perish in their prison. Therefore they gave orders that no one should fight with them, lest by reason of those who were slain or wounded among the Greeks, a great part of the army should disperse out of fear.

LXXIV. In the month of Khazîrân (June), Constantine, who had gone over to the Persians (see ch. xlvi), after he saw that their cause did not prosper, fled from them, he and two women of rank from Âmid, who had been given to him (as wives) by the Persian king. For fourteen days he travelled night and day through the uninhabited desert with a few followers; and when he reached an inhabited spot, he made himself known to the Greek Arabs, and they took him and brought him to the fort* which is called Shûrâ†, and thence they sent him to Edessa. When the emperor heard of his arrival (there), he sent for him (to Constantinople); and when he had come up to him, he ordered one of the bishops to ordain him priest, and bade him go and dwell in the city of Nicaea, and not come into his presence nor meddle with affairs (of state).

LXXV. As K̄awâd, when he took Âmid, had gone into its public bath (δημόσιον) and experienced the benefit of bathing,

* The Latin word *castrum* remained appended to many Syrian names in the form of ܩܣܪ or ܩܣܪܐ, (whence the Arabic قصر), like *caster*, *cester*, *chester*, in our own country.

† When we last heard of this traitor, he was at Nisibis (ch. lv). He probably fled thence, and crossed the desert in a southwesterly direction till he approached the Euphrates near Σούρα, or τὸ Σούρων πόλισμα, now *Sûriyeh*, above ar-Rakkah. There seems to be no reason for believing him to have been shut up in Âmid, as Lebeau thinks (*op. cit.*, t. vii, p. 372), following Assemâni (*Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 279, col. 1).

he gave orders, as soon as he went down to his own country, that baths (*βαλανεῖα*) should be built in all the towns of the Persian territory. 'Adîd* the Arab, who was under the rule of the Persians, surrendered with all his troops and became subject to the Greeks. Again, in the month of Tammûz (July), the Greeks fought with the Persians who were in Âmid, and Gainas†, the dux of Arabia‡, smote many of them with arrows. When the day became hot, his armour got too warm for him, and he loosened the belt of his mail a little; whereupon they shot from Âmid arrows from the ballistae, and smote him, and he died. When the Magister saw that he suffered harm by sitting before Âmid, he took his army and went down to the Persian territory, leaving Patricius at Âmid. Areobindus too took his army and entered Persian Armenia; and they destroyed of the Armenians and Persians 10,000 men, and took captive 30,000 women and children, and plundered and burned many villages. When they came back to return to Âmid, they brought 120,000 sheep and oxen and horses. As they were passing by Nisîbis, the Greeks lay in ambush, and the few whose charge it was drove them past the city. When a certain general (*marzēbân*) who was there saw that they were few in number, he armed his troops and sallied forth to take them from them. They pretended to flee, and the Persians took courage and pursued them. When they had gone a long way from their supports, the Greeks arose from the ambush and destroyed them, and not one of them escaped. They were about 7000 men. Mushlek (Mushegh) the Armenian, who was under the Persians, surrendered with his whole force and became subject to the Greeks.

LXXVI. *The year 816 (A.D. 504—5).* The fugitives and those who had escaped the sword, that were left in Âmid of its inhabitants, were in sore trouble and distress from famine. The Persians were afraid of them lest they should give up the

* The name is uncertain, but the MS. has ܐܕܝܕ, not ܐܕܝܬܝ, as Assemâni read, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 279. This cannot be the successor to Na'mân, of whose appointment by Kawâd we were informed in ch. lviii, but only the shaikh of some tribe.

† ܓܝܢܐ. Probably Gaivâs or Gaivâs, rather than Γενναῖος.

‡ Meaning the district around Damascus.

city to the Greeks; and they bound all the men that were there, and threw them into the amphitheatre (*κυνήγιον*), and there they perished of hunger and of endless bonds. But to the women they gave part of their food, because they used them to satisfy their lust, and because they had need of them to grind and bake for them. When, however, food became scarce, they neglected them, and left them without sustenance. For none of them received more than one handful of barley daily during this year; whilst of meat, or wine, or any other article of food, they had absolutely none at all. And because they were very much afraid of the Greeks, they never stirred from their posts, but made for themselves small furnaces upon the wall, and brought up handmills, and ground that handful of barley where they were, and baked and ate it. They also brought up large kneading-troughs, and placed them between the battlements, and filled them with earth, and sowed in them vegetables, and whatever grew in them they ate.

LXXVII. In narrating what the women of the place did, I may perhaps not be believed by those who come after us, (but) at the present day there is no one of those who care to learn things that has not heard all that was done, even though he be at a great distance from us. Many women then met and conspired together, and used to go forth by stealth into the streets of the city in the evening or morning; and whomsoever they met, woman or child or man, for whom they were a match, they used to carry him by force into a house and kill and eat him, either boiled or roasted. When this was betrayed by the smell of the roasting, and the thing became known to the general (*marzēbân*) who was there (in command), he made an example of many of them and put them to death, and told the rest with threats that they should not do this again nor kill any one. He gave them leave however to eat those that were dead, and this they did openly, eating the flesh of dead men; and the rest of them were picking up shoes and old soles and other nasty things from the streets and courtyards, and eating them. To the Greek troops however nought was lacking, but everything was supplied to them in its season, and came down with great care by the order of the emperor. Indeed the things that were sold in their camps were more abundant than in the cities,

whether meat or drink or shoes or clothing. All the cities were baking soldiers' bread (*βουκελλάτον*) by their bakers, and sending it to them, especially the Edessenes; for the citizens baked in their houses this year too, by order of Calliopius the hyparch, 630,000 modii, besides what the villagers baked throughout the whole district (*χώρα*), and the bakers, both strangers (*ξένοι*) and natives.

LXXVIII. This year Mâr Peter the bishop went up again to the emperor to ask him to remit the tax (*συντέλεια*). The emperor answered him harshly, and rebuked him for having neglected the charge of the poor at a time like this and having come up to him (at Constantinople); for he said that God himself would have put it into his heart, if it had been right, without any one persuading him, to do a favour to the blessed city (of Edessa). Whilst the bishop was still there, however, the emperor sent the remission for all Mesopotamia by the hands of another, without his being aware of it. To the district of Mabbôg also he remitted one-third of the tax.

LXXIX. The Greek generals who were encamped by Âmid were going down on forays into the Persian territory, plundering and taking captive and destroying, and the Persians migrated before them, and crossed the Tigris. They found there the Persian cavalry, who were gathered together to come against the Greeks, and so they took heart against them, and halted on the farther bank of the Tigris. The Greeks crossed after them, and destroyed all the Persian cavalry, who were about 10,000 men, and plundered the property of all the fugitives. They burned many villages, and killed every male that was in them from twelve years old and upwards, but the women and children they took prisoners. For the Magister had thus commanded all the generals, that if any one of the Greeks was found saving a male from twelve years old and upwards, he should be put to death in his stead; and whatsoever village they entered, that they should not leave a single house standing in it. For this reason he set apart some stalwart men of the Greeks, and many villagers that accompanied them as they went down; and after the roofs were burned and the fire was gone out, they used to pull down the walls too. They also cut down and destroyed the vines and olives and all the trees.

The Greek Arabs too crossed the Tigris in front of them, and plundered and took captive and destroyed all that they found in the Persian territory. As I know thou studieth everything with great care, thy holiness must be well aware of this, that to the Arabs on both sides this war was a source of much profit, and they wrought their will upon both kingdoms.

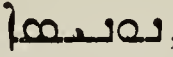
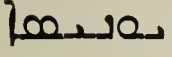
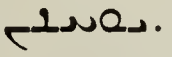
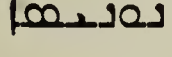
LXXX. When Kawâd saw that the Greeks were ravaging the country, and that there was no one to oppose them, he wished to go and meet them. For this reason he sent an Aṣṭabîd* to the Magister to speak of peace, having with him an army of about 20,000 men. He sent all the men of note whom he had led captive from Âmid, and Peter, whom he had brought from Ashparîn (see ch. lvii), and Basil, whom he had taken from Edessa as a hostage (see ch. lxi). He sent also the dead body of the dux Olympius (see ch. li), who had gone down to him on an embassy and died, sealed up in a coffin (γλωσσόκομον), to show that he had not died by any other than a natural death, whereof his servants and those who came down with him were witnesses. The Magister received them, and sent them to Edessa, with the exception of the governor of Âmid and the count Peter; for he was very angry and provoked, and wanted to put them to death, saying that by their remissness the places which they guarded had been betrayed, and the Persians themselves testified that the wall of Âmid was impregnable. The Aṣṭabîd was begging and imploring of him to give him the Persians who were shut up in Âmid in place of those whom he had brought to him; because, though they were holding out from fear, yet they were in great distress through hunger. But the Magister said, "Do not mention the subject of these to me, because they are shut up in our city, and they are our slaves." The Aṣṭabîd says to him, "Well then, allow me to send them food, for it is unseemly for thee that thy slaves should die of hunger; for whenever thou pleasest, it is easy for thee to kill them." He says to him, "Send it." The Aṣṭabîd says, "Do thou swear unto me, and all thy generals and officers that are with thee, that no one shall kill those whom I send." They all

* See p. 50, note †.

took the oath, save the dux Nonnosus *, who was not with them by preconcerted arrangement, for the Magister had left him behind on purpose, so that, if there should be any oath taken, he might not be bound by it. The Aṣṭabîd therefore sent three hundred camels laden with sacks of bread, in the middle of which were placed arrows. Nonnosus fell upon them and took them from them, and slew those who were with them. When the Aṣṭabîd complained of this, and asked the Magister to punish the man who had done it, the Magister said to him, "I cannot find out who has done this, because of the great size of the army that is with me; but if thou knowest who it is, and hast strength to take vengeance on him, I will not hinder thee." The Aṣṭabîd however was afraid to do this, and kept asking for peace.

LXXXI. When many days had passed after his asking (for peace), great cold set in, with much snow and ice, and the Greeks left their camps, one by one. Each man carried off what booty he had got, and set out to convey it to his own place. Those who remained and did not go to their homes, went into Tellâ and Râs-ʿain and Edessa, to shelter themselves from the cold. When the Aṣṭabîd saw that the Greeks had become remiss and could not withstand the cold, he sent word to the Magister, saying, "Either make peace, and let the Persians go forth from Âmid, or accept war." The Magister commanded the count Justin to reassemble the army, but he was unable. When he saw that the greater part of the Greeks were dispersed and had left him, he made peace and let the Persians come out from Âmid on these terms, that, if the peace which they had concluded pleased the two sovereigns (Anastasius and K̄awâd), and they set their seal to what they had done, (it should stand); but if not, the war should go on between them. When the Greek emperor learned these things, he gave orders that a public magazine (ἀπόθετον) should be established in every city, but especially at Âmid, with the view of putting an

|, with

* The manuscript appears to have , and not, as Martin has given, . This latter is certainly not a common form of the name *John*, and our author elsewhere uses . I have followed Assemâni in representing  by Νόννος, but it might possibly be Νόννιος or Νώνιος, Nonius.

end to hostility and drawing closer the bonds of peace, ^{he} He also sent gifts and presents to K̄awâd by the hand of a man named Leôn, and a service for his table, all the pieces of which were of gold.

LXXXII. How much the Edessenenes suffered, who conveyed corn down to Âmid, no man knows but those who were actually engaged in the work; for the greater part of them died by the way, themselves and their cattle.

LXXXIII. The excellent John, bishop of Âmid*, went to his rest before the Persians laid siege to it; and its clergy (κλῆρος) went up to the holy and God-loving, the adorned with all divine beauties, the strenuous and illustrious Mâr Flavian †, patriarch (πατριάρχης) of Antioch, to ask him to appoint a bishop for them. He treated them with great honour during the whole time that they stayed there. Afterwards, when the excellent Nonnus, priest and steward of the church of Âmid, escaped from captivity, the clergy (κληρικοί) asked the patriarch and he made him their bishop ‡. When the excellent Nonnus had been ordained bishop, he sent his suffragan (χωρεπίσκοπος) Thomas to Constantinople, to fetch the Âmidenes who were there and to ask a donation from the emperor. Those who were there conspired with him, and asked the emperor that Thomas himself might be their bishop. The emperor granted their prayer, and sent word to the patriarch not to constrain them. The emperor also gave them the governor whom they asked for. The emperor and the patriarch gave presents to the church of Âmid, and a large sum of money to be distributed among the poor. For this reason there flocked thither all those who were wandering about in other places, and they were carrying forth the corpses of the dead every day out of Âmid, and were then receiving what was appointed for them.

LXXXIV. Urbicius (Οὐρβίκιος), the emperor's minister, who had bestowed large gifts in the district of Jerusalem and in other places, went down thither also, and gave there a dînâr a piece (to the inhabitants). He returned thence to Edessa, where he gave to every woman who chose to take it a

* See Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 992.

† Flavian II. See Le Quien, *loc. cit.*, col. 729.

‡ See Le Quien, *loc. cit.*, col. 992.

trimêtion *, and to every child a dirham (zûzâ). Nearly all the women took it, both those that were needy and those that were not.

LXXXV. In this same year, after the fighting had ceased, the wild beasts became very ferocious against us. In consequence of the great number of dead bodies of those who had fallen in these battles, they had acquired a taste for eating human flesh; and when the bodies of the slain rotted and disappeared, the wild beasts entered the villages and carried off children and devoured them. They also fell upon single men on the roads and killed them. At last they became so afraid that, at the time of threshing, not a man in the whole district would pass the night in his threshingfloor without a hut (to shelter him), for fear of the beasts of prey. But by the help of our Lord, who is always careful for us and delivers us from all trials by His mercy, some of them fell by the hands of the villagers, who stabbed them, and sent their dead carcasses to Edessa; and others were caught by huntsmen, who bound them and brought them (thither) alive, so that every one saw them and praised God, who has said †, "The fear of you and the dread of you I will put upon every beast of the earth." For although, because of our sins, war and famine and pestilence and captivity and noxious beasts and other chastisements, written and unwritten, were sent upon us, yet by His grace we have been delivered from them all.

LXXXVI. Me too, a feeble man, He hath strengthened because of His mercy, through thy prayers, that I should write to the best of my ability some of the things that have happened, as a reminder to those who endured them, and for the instruction of those who shall come after us, that, if they please, they may be enabled to become wise through these few things which I have written. For the things that I have omitted are far more than those which I have recorded; and indeed I said from the beginning that I was not able to recount them all; because the sufferings which each individual alone endured, if they were written down, would form long narratives, for which a big book would not suffice. And thou must know from what

* Τριμήσιον, τριμίσσιον, *tremissis*, the third of an *aureus*.

† Genesis, ch. ix. 2.

others have written, that those too who came to our aid under the name of deliverers, both when going down and when coming up, plundered us almost as much as enemies*. Many poor people they turned out of their beds and slept in them, whilst their owners lay on the ground in cold weather. Others they drove out of their own houses, and went in and dwelt in them. The cattle of some they carried off by force as if it were spoil of war; the clothes of others they stripped off their persons and took away. Some they beat violently for a mere trifle; with others they quarrelled in the streets and reviled them for a small cause. They openly plundered every one's little stock of provisions, and the stores that some had laid up in the villages and cities. Many they fell upon in the highways. Because the houses and inns of the city (of Edessa) were not sufficient for them, they lodged with the artisans in their shops. Before the eyes of every one they illused the women in the streets and houses. From old women, widows and poor, they took oil, wood, salt, and other things, for their own expenses; and they kept them from their own work to wait upon them. In short, they harassed every one, both great and small, and there was not a person left who did not suffer some harm from them. Even the nobles of the land, who were set to keep them in order and to give them their billets, stretched out their hands for bribes; and as they took them from every one, they spared nobody, but after a few days sent other soldiers to those upon whom they had quartered them in the first instance. They were billeted even upon the priests and deacons, though these had a letter (*σάκρα*) from the emperor exempting them therefrom. But why need I weary myself in setting forth many things, which even those who are greater than I are unable to recount?

LXXXVII. After he had recrossed the river Euphrates westwards, the Magister went to the emperor (at Constantinople); and Areobindus went to Antioch, Patricius to Melitênê (Malatîa), Pharazmân to Apameia (Fâmiyah), Theodore to Darmēsûk (Damascus), and Calliopius to Mabbôg (Menbij). So there was a little breathing-space at Edessa, and the few

* The description of the Gothic mercenaries in this and the following chapters is not without its peculiar interest and value.

people that remained in it were glad. Eulogius the governor was busying himself in rebuilding the town; and the emperor [gave him] two hundred pounds (of gold) for the expenses of the building. He rebuilt and restored the [whole] outer wall that goes round the city. He also restored and repaired the two aqueducts (*ἀγωγοί*) that come in from the village of Tell-Zēmâ and from Maudad*; and rebuilt and finished the public bath that fell down (see ch. xxx). He likewise repaired his own palace (*πραιτώριον*), and built a great deal throughout the whole city. The emperor too gave the bishop twenty pounds (of gold) for the expenses of repairing the wall; and the minister Urbicius gave him ten pounds to build a church to the blessed Mary. But the oil which had been supplied to the churches and convents from the public oilstore, amounting to 6800 *keṣṭé*† (per annum), the governor took away from them, and ordered it to be used for burning in the porticoes of the city. The vergers (*παραμονάριοι*) besought him much regarding it, but he would not listen to them. That he might not be thought, however, to despise the churches built for God, he gave of his own property to every church two hundred *keṣṭé*. Up to this year wheat had been sold at the rate of four modii for a *dînâr*, and barley six modii, and wine two measures; but after the new harvest wheat was sold at the rate of six modii for a *dînâr*, and barley ten modii.

LXXXVIII. The Persian Arabs were never at peace or rest, but they crossed over into the Greek territory, without the Persians, and took captive (the people of) two villages. When the general (*marzēbân*) of the Persians, who was at Nisîbis, learned this, he took their shaikhs and put them to

* Both these villages evidently lay to the N. of Edessa. The Germish-Chai rises, two or three hours' journey from the city, near a place called Burac or Berik, a little south of which are the remains of the arches of an ancient aqueduct, which entered Edessa on the north side, somewhere near the Gate of Beth-Shēmash. In the neighbourhood of Burac, therefore, Professor G. Hoffmann places Maudad (Modad) and Tell-Zēmâ; though for the latter another locality may, he thinks, be possibly found. In the valley of the Râs-al-'ain Chai, near a place called Jurbân, Julbân, or Julmân, the ruins of another ancient aqueduct have been seen, and in this neighbourhood, a little way south of Dagouly or Tagula, Pococke mentions a place named *Zoumey*, which may perhaps be identical with Tell-Zēmâ.

† Say *quarts*.

death. The Greek Arabs too crossed over without orders into the Persian territory, and took captive (the people of) a hamlet. When the Magister heard this, for he had gone down at the end of this year to Apameia, he sent (orders) to Timostratus, the dux of Callinîcus, and he seized five of their shaikhs, two of whom he slew with the sword and impaled the other three. Pharazmân set out from Apameia after the Magister had gone down thither, and came and stayed at Edessa, and he received authority from the emperor to become general in place of Hypatius.

LXXXIX. The wall of Baṭnân-kastrâ*, in Sērûg, which was all out of repair and breached, was rebuilt and renovated by the care of Eulogius, the governor of Edessa. The excellent priest Aedesius plated with copper the doors of the men's aisle in the (Great) Church of Edessa.

XC. *The year 817 (A.D. 505—6).* The generals of the Greek army informed the emperor that the troops suffered great harm from their not having any (fortified) town situated on the border. For whenever the Greeks went forth from Tellâ or Âmid to go about on expeditions among the Arabs, they were in constant fear, whenever they halted, of the treachery of enemies; and if it happened that they fell in with a larger force than their own, and thought of turning back, they had to endure great fatigue, because there was no town near them in which they could find shelter. For this reason the emperor gave orders that a wall should be built for the village of Dârâ, which is situated on the frontier. They selected workmen from all Syria (for this task), and they went down thither and were building it; and the Persians were sallying forth from Nisîbis and forcing them to stop. On this account Pharazmân set out from Edessa, and went down and dwelt at Âmid, whence he used to go forth to those who were building and to give them aid†. He also used to make great hunts after the wild beasts, especially the wild boars, which had become numerous there after the country was laid waste. He used to catch more than forty of these in one day; and as a proof of his skill he even sent some of them to Edessa, both alive and dead.

* See p. 60, note *.

† See the note on the Syriac text.

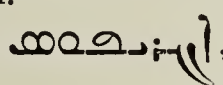
XCI. The excellent Sergius*, bishop of Bîrtâ-kastrâ†, which is situated beside us on the river Euphrates, began likewise to build a wall to his town; and the emperor gave him no small sum of money for his expenses. The Magister also gave orders that a wall should be built to Eurôpus‡, which is situated to the west of the River in the prefecture (ἐπαρχία) of Mabbôg; and the people of the place worked at it as best they could.

XCII. After Pharazmân went down to Âmid, the dux Romanus came in his place, and settled at Edessa with his troops, and bestowed large alms upon the poor. The emperor added in this year to all his former good deeds, and sent a remission of the tax to the whole of Mesopotamia, whereat all the landed proprietors rejoiced and praised the emperor.

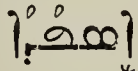
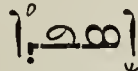
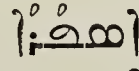
XCIII. But the common people were murmuring, and crying out and saying, "The Goths ought not to be billeted upon us, but upon the landed proprietors, because they have been benefited by this remission." The prefect (ὕπαρχος) gave orders that their request should be granted. When this began to be done, all the grandees of the city assembled unto the dux Romanus and asked of him, saying, "Let your highness give orders what each of these Goths should receive by the month, lest, when they enter the houses of wealthy people, they plunder them as they have plundered the common people." He granted their request, and ordered that they should receive an *espâda* § of oil per month, and two hundred pounds of wood, and a bed and bedding between each two of them.

* See Le Quien, *Oriens Christ.*, t. ii, col. 987.

† The expression "situated *beside us* on the river Euphrates" seems to make it almost certain that this Bîrtâ-kastrâ is identical with the modern Bîr or Birejik. Compare ch. lxiii.

‡ Εὐρώπος or Ὠρωπός, , جرباس, or in the Arabic plural جرَابِيس, *Jerâbîs* (*Jerabolus* is a blunder of Maundrell's). See Hoffmann,

Auszüge aus syrischen Akten persischer Märtyrer in the Abhandlungen für d. Kunde d. Morgenlandes, Bd vii, 3, p. 161.

§ Neither the exact form nor meaning of this word is quite certain, for besides  we find  and  in the native dictionaries (see Payne Smith's *Thesaurus*). In Hoffmann's *Bar 'Ali*, no. 1031, it is explained to mean "a leaden vessel in which one cools wine or water, also called 

XCIV. When the Goths heard this order, they ran to attack the dux Romanus in the house of the family of Barsâ* and to kill him. As they were ascending the stairs of his lodging, he heard the sound of their tumult and uproar, and perceived what they wanted to do. He quickly put on his armour, and took up his weapons, and drew his sword, and stood at the upper door of the house in which he lodged. He did not however kill any one of the Goths, but (merely) kept brandishing his sword and hindering the first that came up from forcing their way in upon him. Those who were below were in their anger compelling those who were above them to ascend and force their way in upon him. Thus a great many people occupied the stairs of the house, as thy holiness well knoweth. When therefore the first who had gone up were unable to get in, because of their fear of the sword, and those behind were pressing upon them, many men occupied the stairs; and because of the weight they broke and fell upon them. A few of them were killed, but many had their limbs broken and were maimed, so that they could not be cured again. When Romanus had found an opportunity because of this accident, he fled upon the roof from one house to another and made his escape; but he said nothing more to them, and for this reason they remained where they were billeted, behaving exactly as they pleased, for there was none to check them or restrain or admonish them.

XCV. Our bishop Mâr Peter was very dangerously ill all this year. In the month of Nîsân (April) the distress became again much greater in our city; for the Magister collected his whole army, and arose to go down to the Persian territory to make and renew with them a treaty of peace. When he entered Edessa, ambassadors from the Persians came to him and informed him that the Aṣṭabîd who had come to meet him and conclude a peace with him was dead; and they begged of him and said that, if he came down for peace, he

a رَصَاصِيَّةٌ or leaden vessel with a wide top." Martin gives from a Paris MS.,

١٠٠٠ زَيْتٍ فِيْهَا، i.e., "two φιάλαι of olive oil."

* There was a bishop of Edessa of this name. See Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, pp. 396 and 398.

ought not to go beyond Edessa until another Astabîd should be sent by the Persian king. He granted their request and stayed at Edessa for five months. And because the city was not sufficient for the Goths who were with him, they were quartered also in the villages, and likewise in all the convents, large and small, that were around the city. Not even those who lived in solitude were allowed to dwell in the quiet which they loved, because upon them too they were quartered in their convents.

XCVI. Because they did not live at their own expense from the very first day they came, they became so gluttonous in their eating and drinking, that some of them, who had regaled themselves on the tops of the houses, went forth by night, quite stupefied with too much wine, and stepped out into empty space, and fell headlong down, and so departed this life by an evil end. Others, as they were sitting and drinking, sank into slumber, and fell from the housetops, and died on the spot. Others again suffered agonies on their beds from eating too much. Some poured boiling water into the ears of those who waited upon them for trifling faults. Others went into a garden to take vegetables, and when the gardener arose to prevent them from taking them, they slew him with an arrow, and his blood was not avenged. Others still, as their wickedness increased and there was no one to check them, since those on whom they were quartered behaved with great discretion and did everything exactly as they wished, because they gave them no opportunity for doing them harm, were overcome by their own rage and slew one another. That there were among them others who lived decently is not concealed from thy knowledge; for it is impossible that in a large army like this there should not be some such persons found. The wickedness of the bad, however, went so far in evil-doing that those too who were ill-disposed among the Edessenes dared to do something unseemly; for they wrote down on sheets of paper (χάρτης) complaints against the Magister, and fastened them up secretly in the customary places of the city (for public notices). When he heard this, he was not angered, as he well might have been, neither did he make any search after those who had done this, nor think of doing any harm to the city, because of his good nature; but he used all the diligence possible to quit Edessa with haste and speed.

XCVII. *The year 818 (A.D. 506—7) **. The Magister therefore took his whole army, and went down to the border. And there came to him a Persian ambassador to the town of Dârâ, bringing with him hostages, who had been sent by the Aṣṭabîd; and they also asked him, saying that, if he wished to make peace, he too ought to send hostages (ὄμηροι) in place of those whom he had received, and afterwards both parties would draw nigh to one another in friendship, and they would meet one another with five hundred horsemen apiece unarmed, and then they would sit in council, and would do what was fitting. He agreed to do what they asked, and sent hostages, and went unarmed to meet the Aṣṭabîd on the day appointed. But because he was afraid lest the Persians should commit some treachery against him, he drew up the whole Greek army opposite them under arms, and gave them a sign, and ordered them, if they saw that sign, to come to him quickly. When the Aṣṭabîd too was come to meet him, and the Greeks and all the generals who were with them had seated themselves in council, one of the Greek soldiers gave good heed and perceived that all those who had come with the Aṣṭabîd wore armour under their clothes. He made this known to the general Pharazmân and the dux Timostratus, and they displayed that signal to the troops, whereupon they at once set up a shout and came to them, and took prisoners the Aṣṭabîd and those who were with him among them. The troops that were in the Persian camp, when they learned that the Aṣṭabîd and his companions were taken prisoners, fled for fear of them, and entered Nisîbis. The Greeks wished to take the Aṣṭabîd and to kill those who were with him; but the Magister begged them not to give an occasion for war and to drive away (all hopes of) peace. With difficulty did they consent, but at last they hearkened to him, and let the Aṣṭabîd and his companions depart from among them, without having done them any hurt; for even when victorious, the Greek generals were gentle. When the Aṣṭabîd went to his camp, and saw that the Persians had retired into Nisîbis, he was afraid to remain alone, and went in also to join them. He tried to force them to go out of the city with him, but they were unwilling to go out for fear.

* In the MS. there is a marginal note, no longer distinctly legible: "In this year died the holy Mâr Shîlâ (Silas) of the village of B....."

In order that their fear might not become evident to the Greeks, the Aṣṭabîd sent and fetched his daughter to Nisîbis, and according to Persian custom took her to wife. When the Magister sent him a message to say, "No man will harm thee, even if thou comest forth alone", he returned for answer, "It is not out of fear that I do not go forth, but in order that the days of the wedding-feast may be fulfilled." Although the Magister knew the whole thing quite well, he passed it over just as if he did not.

XCVIII. And some days after, when the Aṣṭabîd came out to him, he gave up, for love of peace, all the things which he had determined to require of the Persians, and made a covenant with them, and concluded peace. They drew up documents between them, and appointed a fixed time, during which they were not to make war with one another; and all the armies were glad and rejoiced in the peace that was made.

XCIX. While they were still there on the frontier, Celerius the magister and Calliopius received a letter from the emperor Anastasius, which was full of care and compassion for the whole region of Mesopotamia; and thus he wrote to them, that, if they thought that the tax (*συντέλεια*) ought to be remitted, they had full power to remit it without delay. They decided that the whole tax should be remitted to the district of Âmid, and the half of it to that of Edessa, and they sent and made this known in Edessa. And after a little while they sent another letter with the news of the peace.

C. On the 28th of the month of the latter Teshrî (November A.D. 506), he took his whole army and came up from the border. When he arrived at Edessa, the Magister had a mind not to enter it, because of their murmuring against him (see ch. xcvi). But the blessed Bar-hadad, bishop of Tellâ*, begged him not to allow resentment to get the better of him, nor to leave behind the feeling of vexation or annoyance in any one's mind. He readily acceded to his request; and all the Edessenes too came forth with much alacrity to meet him, carrying wax tapers (*κηρίωνες*), both young and old. All the clergy (*κληρικοί*) likewise, and the members of religious orders, and the monks, came out with them; and they entered the city with great rejoicing. He sent on all his troops the very same day to con-

* See p. 48, note *.

tinue their march ; but he himself remained for three days, and gave the governor two hundred dînârs to distribute in presents. And the people of the city, rejoicing in the peace that was made, and exulting in the immunity which they would henceforth enjoy from the distress in which they now were, and dancing for joy at the hope of the good things which they expected to arrive, and lauding God, who in His goodness and mercy had cast peace over the two kingdoms, escorted him as he set forth with songs of praise that befitted him and him who had sent him*.

CI. *If this emperor appears in a different aspect towards the end of his life, let no one be offended at his praises, but let him remember the things that Solomon did at the close of his life*†. These few things out of many I have written to the best of my ability unto thy charity, unwillingly and yet willingly. Unwillingly, on the one hand, in order that I might not weary the wise friend who knows these things better than I do. Willingly, on the other hand, for the sake of obeying thy command. Now therefore I beg of thee that thou too wouldest fulfil the promise contained in thy letter (see ch. i) to offer up prayer constantly on behalf of me a sinner. For now that I have learned thy wish, it shall be my greatest care, and whatever happens in the times that are coming and is worthy of record, I will write it down and send it to thee my father, if I remain alive. Let us therefore pray from this place, and thou my father from yonder, and all the children of men everywhere, that history may speak of the great change that is going to take place in the world ; and just as we have been unable to describe the wants of these evil times as they really were, because of the abundance of their afflictions, so also may we be unable to tell of those that are coming, because of the multitude of their blessings. And may our words be too feeble to speak of the happy life of our fellow-citizens, and of the calm and peace that shall reign throughout the world, and of the great plenty that there shall be, and of the superabundance of the harvest of the blessing of God, who hath said‡, “The former troubles shall be forgotten and shall be hidden from before us.” To Him be glory for ever and ever, Amen.

* That befitted Celer and his master the emperor.

† This sentence is no doubt a later addition, probably from the pen of Dionysius of Tell-Mahrê.

‡ Isaiah, ch. lxxv. 16.

INDEX.

- Abarnê, the hot spring of, dries up, 24.
Abgâr, the promise of Christ to king, 5, 26, 51, 52.
Addai, or Addaeus, the general, 8.
'Adîd the Arab, surrenders to the Greeks, 61.
Aedesius the priest, 70.
'Âgâr, a village near Zeugma, 57.
Agêl, or Enjil, north of Diyâr-bekr, 39.
'Akkô, or Acre, destroyed by an earthquake, 37.
Ald the Goth, 58.
Alexander, governor of Edessa, appointed, 19; his reforms and buildings, 20; dismissed, 23.
Âmid, 1; besieged by the Persians, 38, 41; taken by them, 42; fate of its inhabitants, 43; besieged by Patricius and Hypatius, 44, 45; the siege raised, 45; occupied by the Persians, 55; attacked again by Patricius, 55, and besieged by him, 56—61; sufferings of its inhabitants, 61, 62; negotiations with the Persians about its garrison, 64; the Persian garrison allowed to depart, 65; a bishop appointed, 66; headquarters of Pharazmân, 70; remission of tax to its district, 75.
'Ammûdîn, on the border, 44.
Anastasius, the emperor, 6; ascends the throne, 13; abolishes the chrysargyron, 22; suppresses the fights of wild beasts in the amphitheatre, 23; gives money for the poor at Edessa, 31; suppresses the festival of the 17th Îyâr (May) at Edessa, A.D. 502, 35; sends Rufinus to K̇awâd, 38; remits taxes, 30, 55 63, 71, 75.
Anastasius, governor of Edessa, dismissed, 19.
Antioch, 9, 10, 11, 34, 68.
Antiphorus, the, or town-hall, at Edessa, 18.
Apameia, 68, 70.
Appiôn the hyparch, 44.
Aqueducts at Edessa, 69.

- Arabs, the nomade, 64, 70; the Greek Arabs, 39; attack al-Hîrah, 45; invade the Persian territory and are punished, 70; the Persian Arabs rebel against K̄awâd, 15, but submit, 16; advance to the Khâbûr, 45, and are defeated by Timostratus, *ib.*; threaten Sêrûg, 50; march to the Euphrates, 51; invade the Greek territory and are punished, 69.
- Areobindus, the general, 44; defeats the Persians at Nisîbis, *ib.*; is defeated by Constantine, and retreats to Tellâ and Edessa, *ib.*; garrisons Edessa, 46, 49, 52, 53; rewards the valour of the villagers, 54; is presented with the marvellous egg, 57; lays waste Persian Armenia, 61; winters at Antioch, 68.
- Armenia, ravaged by K̄awâd, 39; invaded by the Greeks, 61.
- Armenians, the, rebel against K̄awâd, 14; are reconquered by him, 16; in the Persian army, 46.
- Arsamosata, its church destroyed by an earthquake, 25.
- Ashparîn, or Siphris, 46, 64.
- Aurora borealis, A.D. 502, 37.
- Balâsh, king of Persia, 12; blinded and deposed, 13.
- Bar-hadad, bishop of Tellâ, 48, 75.
- Barsâ, name of a family at Edessa, 72.
- Basil, the count, given as a hostage to the Persians, 52, 53; restored, 64.
- Basiliscus, deposes Zênôn, 9.
- Bathhouse, fall of a, at Edessa, 21.
- Batnân, or Batnae, in Sêrûg, taken by the Persian cavalry, 54; its wall repaired, 70. See Sêrûg.
- Bâwî, the Persian Astabîd, 50.
- Bêkîn, a village near Edessa, 51.
- Bêrÿtus, synagogue of the Jews in it destroyed by an earthquake, 37.
- Bêth-Armâyê, a Persian province, 55.
- Bîrtâ, 71.
- Blemyes, the, 13.
- Boils, plague of, at Edessa, 17, 19.
- Caesarea of Cappadocia, 39.
- Callinîcus, or ar-Rak̄kah, 45; attacked by the Persians, 55.
- Calliopius the Aleppine, 44; becomes hyparch, 58, 63; winters at Mabbôg, 68; with Celer on the frontier, 75.
- Celer, or Celerius, the magister, sent to Mesopotamia, 54; arrives at Mabbôg, 55: sends Timostratus to Shîgâr, 58; discontinues the assaults on Âmid, 60; goes to invade the Persian territory, 61; his cruel orders to the Greek generals, 63; threatens the governor

of Âmid and the count Peter with death, 64; conference with the Aṣṭabîd regarding the Persian garrison of Âmid, *ib.*; refuses to punish Nonnosus, 65; concludes a provisional treaty with the Persians, 65; returns to the emperor, 68; returns to Apameia, 70; chastises the Greek Arabs, *ib.*; fortifies Eurôpus, 71; goes down to the Persian frontier to make peace, 72; complaints against him by the Edessenes, 73; quits Edessa, *ib.*; interview with the Aṣṭabîd, whom he takes prisoner, 74; concludes peace with the Persians and remits the taxes, 75; his return to and departure from Edessa, 75, 76.

Christ, our Lord Jesus, His promise to Abgâr regarding the city of Edessa, 5, 26, 51, 52.

Chrysargyron, remission of the, by Anastasius, 22.

Church of Arsamosata, destroyed by an earthquake, 25.

Church of the Apostles, at Edessa, 33.

Church of the Confessors, at Edessa, 51, 54.

Church of SS. Cosmas and Damianus, at Edessa, 51.

Church, the Great, at Edessa, 22, 32, 33, 70.

Church of S. John the Baptist and S. Addai, at Edessa, 20.

Church of Mâr Kônâ, at Edessa, 33.

Church of S. Mary the Virgin, to be built at Edessa, 69.

Church of SS. Sergius and Simeon, at Edessa, 22, 50, 51, 54.

Church of S. Thomas, at Edessa, 22, note ||.

Comet seen at Edessa, A.D. 499, 27.

Constantina. See Tellâ.

Constantine the emperor, statue of, at Edessa, 19.

Constantine, governor of Theodosiûpolis, the traitor, 37; commands a Persian army, 44; deserts the Persians, 60; his treatment by the emperor, *ib.*

Cyrus, bishop of Edessa, 19; dies, 23.

Dahbânâ, 53.

Daişân, the river, 18.

Damascus, 68.

Dârâ, 44; fortified by the Greeks, 70.

Darmësûk, 68.

Demosthenes, appointed governor of Edessa, 23; goes on a visit to Constantinople, 30; returns to Edessa, 31; his care for the poor, 31, 32.

Earthquakes, 23—26, 37.

Edessa, impregnable, according to our Lord's promise, 5, 51, 52; refuses to admit Matronianus and his troops, 11; celebration of

- the festival on the 17th of Îyâr (May), 18, 20; its suppression, 35; fall of the summer bathhouse, 21; festival to celebrate the remission of the chrysargyron, 22; fall of part of the wall near the Great Gate, 26; great famine, 29 sqq.; hospitals, 32; threatened by Na'mân and fortified, 41; threatened by the Persians, 46, 48—50; besieged, 51; the siege raised, 52; but renewed, 53; raised again, 54; restored and fortified by Eulogius, 69; conduct of the Edessenes towards Celer, 73, 75.
- Egg, a miraculous, 57.
- Emmaus. See Nicopolis.
- Eugenius, dux of Melitênê, defeated by the Persians, 40; retakes Theodosiûpolis of Armenia, 41.
- Eulogius, governor of Edessa, repairs the town, 69; rebuilds the walls of Batnân, 70.
- Eurôpus (Jerâbîs), fortified, 71.
- Eusebius, deputy governor of Edessa, 30.
- Eutychianus, the husband of Aurelia, an Edessene, 19.
- Famine and pestilence at Edessa, 29 sqq.
- Fâmiyah. See Apameia.
- Festival celebrated on the 17th of Îyâr (May) at Edessa, 18, 20, 23; suppressed by Anastasius, A.D. 502, 35.
- Flavian, patriarch of Antioch, 66.
- Fog at Edessa, A.D. 499, 26.
- Funerals, how conducted at Edessa during the plague, 33.
- Gainas, dux of Arabia, killed, 61.
- Gallâb, or Jullâb, the river, 49.
- Gate of the Arches, or Tombs, at Edessa, 18, 20.
- Gate, the Great, at Edessa, 26.
- Gate of the Theatre, at Edessa, 18.
- Germans, the, 13.
- Goths, the, as mercenaries in the Greek army, 68, 71; mutiny at Edessa, 72; their outrageous conduct there, 73.
- Graves at Edessa, 33.
- Greeks, the Byzantine, 1; their treaty with the Persians, 7.
- Ḥarrân, attacked by the Persians, 50.
- Ḥîrtâ, or al-Ḥîrah, attacked by the Tha'labites, 45.
- Honorius and Arcadius, the Greek emperors, 8.
- Hormizd, one of Kawâd's officers, 53.
- Hospitals at Edessa, 32.
- Huns, the, 7, 12, 15, 46; one of their chiefs captured by the Ḥarrânites and ransomed, 50.

- Hypatius, a Greek general, besieges Âmid, 44, 45; replaced by Pharazmân, 70.
- Illus, governor of Antioch, 9; Zênôn's attempt on his life at Constantinople, *ib.*; retires to Antioch, 10; rebels with Leontius against Zênôn, *ib.*; they conclude a treaty with the Persians, 11; quit Antioch, *ib.*; are defeated by John the Scythian, *ib.*; flee to the fortress of Papûrion, *ib.*; are taken and put to death, 12.
- Isaurians, the, rebel against Anastasius, but are put down, 15.
- Jacob of Batnae, his letters to the cities of Mesopotamia, 43.
- Jerâbîs. See Eurôpus.
- Jerusalem, 66.
- Jews, treachery of the, at Tellâ, 47; they are massacred, 48.
- John, bishop of Âmid, 66.
- John the Scythian, sent against Illus and Leontius, 11; defeats them, *ib.*; besieges and takes Papûrion, 11, 12.
- Jovinian, or Jovian, the Greek emperor, 7.
- Julian, the Greek emperor, death of, 7.
- Justin, the count, afterwards emperor, 65.
- Ḳadishâyê, the, rebel against Ḳawâd, 14; besiege Nisîbis, *ib.*; submit to Ḳawâd, 16; join the Persian army, 46.
- Kallath, the river, 56.
- Ḳara Ḳoyûn, the. See Daişân.
- Ḳawâd, king of Persia, is left as a hostage with the Huns by his father Pêrôz, 8; becomes king, 13; sends an embassy to Zênôn, *ib.*; favours the Zarâdushtakân, or Mazdakites, *ib.*; is hated by the Persian nobles, 14; who conspire against him, 15; flees to the Huns, *ib.*; marries his sister's daughter, *ib.*; returns to Persia with a Hunnish army and slays the nobles, 16; invades the Greek territory, *ib.*; reconquers the Armenians, *ib.*; invades Armenia, and takes Theodosiûpolis, 37; besieges Âmid, 38 sqq.; takes the town, 42; intends to besiege Edessa, 46; nominates a successor to Na'mân, 47; lays siege to Tellâ, 47; raises the siege, and marches against Edessa, 48; besieges Edessa, 51; retreats, 52; returns, 53; retreats again, 54; advances to the Euphrates, *ib.*; retires to Bêth-Armâyê, 55; sends troops against Patricius, 56, 57; builds baths in the Persian towns, 60, 61; sends an embassy to the magister Celer, 64.
- Kěphar Şëlem. See Negbath.
- Ḳônâ, bishop of Edessa, 33.
- Ḳubbê, a village near Edessa, 52.

- Kûshânâyê, the, 7. See Huns.
 Leôn, sent by Anastasius with presents to Kawâd, 66.
 Leontius, the count, commander at Tellâ, 47, 48.
 Leontius, the general, sent by Zênôn against Illus, 10; joins Illus
 and is proclaimed emperor at Antioch, *ib.* See Illus.
 Locusts, 23, 27.
 Mabbôg, or Mabûg, 21, 55, 63, 68, 71.
 Magi, the, or Persian priesthood, hate Balâsh, 12.
 Malaṭia or Malaṭyah. See Melitênê.
 Matronianus, sent by Illus and Leontius to occupy Edessa, 11.
 Maudad, a village near Edessa, 69.
 Medes, the river of the, 49.
 Melitênê, 55, 68.
 Menbij. See Mabbôg.
 Metroninus. See Matronianus.
 Millet, sown by the starving people, 28.
 Miracle at Edessa (Constantine's statue), 19.
 Mock suns seen at Edessa, A.D. 499, 27.
 Mushlek (Mushegh) the Armenian, submits to the Greeks, 61.
 Na'mân, king of al-Hîrah, sent to attack Harrân, 39, 40; threatens
 Edessa, 41; is wounded, 46; menaces the Edessenes, 47; dies, *ib.*
 Negbath, a village near Edessa, also called Kêphar Şëlem, 49, 54.
 Nicaea, 60.
 Nicomedia, in Bithynia, its people afflicted by demons, 37.
 Nicopolis, or Emmaus, destroyed by an earthquake, 24.
 Nisîbis, occupied by the Greeks, 6; surrendered to the Persians for
 120 years, 7; besieged by the Kadishâyê, 14, 16; the Persians
 are driven into it by Areobindus, 44; Persian troops quartered
 there, 58; part of its garrison destroyed by a Greek ambush,
 61; sallies from it against Dârâ, 70; the Aṣṭabîd and his
 troops driven into it by Celer, 74, 75.
 Nonnosus, the dux, 65.
 Nonnus, bishop of Âmid, 66.
 Nonnus, the xenodochus at Edessa, 32.
 Olympius, dux of Tellâ, defeated by the Persians, 40; dies while on
 an embassy in Persia, 64.
 Ôpadnâ, 46.
 Ôrhâi, 1. See Edessa.
 Ôrtâyê, the, 28.
 Palm Sunday, its observance introduced by Peter, bishop of
 Edessa, 23.

Pamprepius, 10.

Papûrion, the fortress of, 9, 11, 12.

Patriciolus defeats the Persians, 51; retreats to Samosata, *ib.*

Patricius, a Greek general, 44; besieges Âmid, *ib.*; is defeated by the Persians, 46; flees to Samosata, *ib.*; attacks Âmid, 55; flees, but rallies, and defeats the Persians, 56; besieges Âmid, 56—59, 61; winters at Melitênê, 68.

Pêrôz, king of Persia, 7; conquers the Huns, 8; is taken prisoner by them, *ib.*; concludes a peace with them, *ib.*; goes to war again and is defeated by them, *ib.*; ransoms himself, *ib.*; goes to war with them once more, is defeated and perishes, 8, 9.

Persians, the, 1, 5; their treaty with the Greeks, 7; hold Nisîbis for 120 years, 7.

Pestilence at Edessa, 31, and throughout Mesopotamia, 34.

Peter, bishop of Edessa, 23; his reforms, *ib.*; orders public prayers to be offered at Edessa, 27; goes to Constantinople, 29, 63; his illness, 72.

Peter, the count, flees to Ashparîn, 46; is taken prisoner by the Persians, *ib.*; when in captivity saves Tellâ, 47; is released, 64.

Pharazmân, a Greek general, lays an ambush against Âmid, 45; winters at Apameia, 68; occupies Âmid, 70; at Dârâ with Celer, 74.

Philoxenus. See Xenaias.

Prices of wheat, barley, etc., at Edessa, 17, 28, 29, 31, 34, 35, 69.

Ptolemais. See 'Akkô.

Râs-'ain, 27, 57, 58, 65.

Remission of taxes and imposts, 30, 55, 63, 71, 75. See Chrysargyron and Taxes.

Rîfite, the, a Greek officer in command at Ḥarrân, 50; defeats the Persians, *ib.*

Romanus, the dux, 71; is attacked by the Gothic mutineers, 72.

Rufinus, a Greek officer, sent by Anastasius as ambassador to Ḳawâd, 38; imprisoned by Ḳawâd, 39; released, 43.

Rufinus, the prefect, 8.

Samosata. See Shēmîshât.

Scirtus, ὁ Σκίρτος. See Daişân.

Sergius, bishop of Bîrtâ, 71.

Sergius, a priest and abbot, to whom this chronicle is dedicated by its author, 1.

Şerrîn, a village near Edessa, 51.

Sêrûg, attacked by the Persian Arabs, 50. See Baṭnân.

- Shēmîshât, 46, 51.
- Shiggar, Shîgâr, or Sinjâr, the mountains of, 43, 44, 58.
- Shîlâ (Mâr), or Silas, dies, 74.
- Shûrâ, 60.
- Šidon, partially destroyed by an earthquake, 37.
- Siphris. See Ashparîn.
- Stratonîcus, priest and steward of the Great Church at Edessa, afterwards bishop of Ḥarrân, 32.
- Şûph, or Sôphênê, 39.
- Sûriyah. See Shûrâ.
- Tamûrâyê, the, rebel against K̄awâd, 14; make their submission, 16.
- Taxes, remission of, 30, 55, 63, 71, 75. See Chrysargyron and Remission.
- Tellâ, 27, 40, 65, 70; besieged by the Persians, 47; the siege raised, 48.
- Tell-Beshmai, a village west of Mâridîn, 40.
- Tell-Zêmâ, a village near Edessa, 69.
- Těwâth-îl, priest and steward of the Great Church at Edessa, 32.
- Tha'labites, the, attack al-Ḥîrah, 45, 46.
- Theodore, a Greek general, 45; winters at Damascus, 68.
- Theodosiûpolis of Armenia, taken by K̄awâd, 37; retaken by Eugenius, 41.
- Thomas, bishop of Âmid, 66.
- Timostratus, the dux of Callinîcus, defeats the Persian Arabs, 45; defeats the Persians, 55; carries off the cattle of the Persians from Shîgâr, 58; chastises the Greek Arabs, 70; is with Celer at Dârâ, 74.
- Trimerius the dancer, 18.
- Tyre, partially destroyed by an earthquake, 37.
- Urbicius, the minister, at Jerusalem, 66, and Edessa, 66, 69.
- Vitalianus, the son of Patriciolus, 51.
- Wheat, barley, etc., prices of, at Edessa, 17, 28, 29, 31, 34, 35, 69.
- Wild beasts, ravages of, 67, 70.
- Xenaias, bishop of Mabbôg, 21.
- Zâmâshp, king of Persia, 15.
- Zarâdushtakân, the, followers of Mazdak, 13.
- Zênôn, the Greek emperor, 7; ransoms Pêrôz from the Huns, 8; deposed by Basiliscus, 9; restored, *ib.*; tries to murder Illus, *ib.*; sends Leontius to Antioch to coerce Illus, 10; sends John the Scythian to punish Illus and Leontius, 11; dies, 13.
- Zeugma, 56, 57.

1) 2) MS. 3) 4) MS. 5) MS. 6) This sentence is an addition
 by some later hand. 7) MS.

1) 2) MS. 3) 4) MS. 5) MS. 6) This sentence is an addition
 by some later hand. 7) MS.

1) 2) MS. 3) 4) MS. 5) MS. 6) This sentence is an addition
 by some later hand. 7) MS.

אֲכִלְיָה בְּכִנְיָהּ עֹשֶׂה כְּאֵת הַיְּהוָה. אֲכִלְיָה בְּכִנְיָהּ בְּלֹא הָיָה.
 זָלַל בְּכִנְיָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ זָלַל. חֲתָנָהּ
 בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 אֲכִלְיָה בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 אֲכִלְיָה בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.

XCVII. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.
 חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ בְּכִנְיָהּ חֲתָנָהּ.

1) o is more recent. 2) MS. חֲתָנָהּ. 3) MS. חֲתָנָהּ.

4) The MS. has the marginal note: חֲתָנָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. חֲתָנָהּ חֲתָנָהּ. (or חֲתָנָהּ) חֲתָנָהּ. 5) MS. חֲתָנָהּ.

6) MS. חֲתָנָהּ. 7) MS. חֲתָנָהּ.

סחב. אלא אלכך בסיסיהל זכרנך סחב. אלא חסד¹
 בזכרן חסדך בסיסיהל חס. חסדך דא חסדך חסדך
 סחב סחב סחב.

XCVI. סחב חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 5 בלח חסדך בסיסיהל חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 10 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 15 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 20 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך
 חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך חסדך

1) o is more recent. 2) MS. סחב. 3) o is more recent.

4) The words א סחב are repeated in the MS.

5
 10
 15
 20
 25
 30
 35
 40
 45
 50
 55
 60
 65
 70
 75
 80
 85
 90
 95
 100
 105
 110
 115
 120
 125
 130
 135
 140
 145
 150
 155
 160
 165
 170
 175
 180
 185
 190
 195
 200
 205
 210
 215
 220
 225
 230
 235
 240
 245
 250
 255
 260
 265
 270
 275
 280
 285
 290
 295
 300
 305
 310
 315
 320
 325
 330
 335
 340
 345
 350
 355
 360
 365
 370
 375
 380
 385
 390
 395
 400
 405
 410
 415
 420
 425
 430
 435
 440
 445
 450
 455
 460
 465
 470
 475
 480
 485
 490
 495
 500
 505
 510
 515
 520
 525
 530
 535
 540
 545
 550
 555
 560
 565
 570
 575
 580
 585
 590
 595
 600
 605
 610
 615
 620
 625
 630
 635
 640
 645
 650
 655
 660
 665
 670
 675
 680
 685
 690
 695
 700
 705
 710
 715
 720
 725
 730
 735
 740
 745
 750
 755
 760
 765
 770
 775
 780
 785
 790
 795
 800
 805
 810
 815
 820
 825
 830
 835
 840
 845
 850
 855
 860
 865
 870
 875
 880
 885
 890
 895
 900
 905
 910
 915
 920
 925
 930
 935
 940
 945
 950
 955
 960
 965
 970
 975
 980
 985
 990
 995
 1000
 1005
 1010
 1015
 1020
 1025
 1030
 1035
 1040
 1045
 1050
 1055
 1060
 1065
 1070
 1075
 1080
 1085
 1090
 1095
 1100
 1105
 1110
 1115
 1120
 1125
 1130
 1135
 1140
 1145
 1150
 1155
 1160
 1165
 1170
 1175
 1180
 1185
 1190
 1195
 1200
 1205
 1210
 1215
 1220
 1225
 1230
 1235
 1240
 1245
 1250
 1255
 1260
 1265
 1270
 1275
 1280
 1285
 1290
 1295
 1300
 1305
 1310
 1315
 1320
 1325
 1330
 1335
 1340
 1345
 1350
 1355
 1360
 1365
 1370
 1375
 1380
 1385
 1390
 1395
 1400
 1405
 1410
 1415
 1420
 1425
 1430
 1435
 1440
 1445
 1450
 1455
 1460
 1465
 1470
 1475
 1480
 1485
 1490
 1495
 1500
 1505
 1510
 1515
 1520
 1525
 1530
 1535
 1540
 1545
 1550
 1555
 1560
 1565
 1570
 1575
 1580
 1585
 1590
 1595
 1600
 1605
 1610
 1615
 1620
 1625
 1630
 1635
 1640
 1645
 1650
 1655
 1660
 1665
 1670
 1675
 1680
 1685
 1690
 1695
 1700
 1705
 1710
 1715
 1720
 1725
 1730
 1735
 1740
 1745
 1750
 1755
 1760
 1765
 1770
 1775
 1780
 1785
 1790
 1795
 1800
 1805
 1810
 1815
 1820
 1825
 1830
 1835
 1840
 1845
 1850
 1855
 1860
 1865
 1870
 1875
 1880
 1885
 1890
 1895
 1900
 1905
 1910
 1915
 1920
 1925
 1930
 1935
 1940
 1945
 1950
 1955
 1960
 1965
 1970
 1975
 1980
 1985
 1990
 1995
 2000
 2005
 2010
 2015
 2020
 2025
 2030
 2035
 2040
 2045
 2050
 2055
 2060
 2065
 2070
 2075
 2080
 2085
 2090
 2095
 2100
 2105
 2110
 2115
 2120
 2125
 2130
 2135
 2140
 2145
 2150
 2155
 2160
 2165
 2170
 2175
 2180
 2185
 2190
 2195
 2200
 2205
 2210
 2215
 2220
 2225
 2230
 2235
 2240
 2245
 2250
 2255
 2260
 2265
 2270
 2275
 2280
 2285
 2290
 2295
 2300
 2305
 2310
 2315
 2320
 2325
 2330
 2335
 2340
 2345
 2350
 2355
 2360
 2365
 2370
 2375
 2380
 2385
 2390
 2395
 2400
 2405
 2410
 2415
 2420
 2425
 2430
 2435
 2440
 2445
 2450
 2455
 2460
 2465
 2470
 2475
 2480
 2485
 2490
 2495
 2500
 2505
 2510
 2515
 2520
 2525
 2530
 2535
 2540
 2545
 2550
 2555
 2560
 2565
 2570
 2575
 2580
 2585
 2590
 2595
 2600
 2605
 2610
 2615
 2620
 2625
 2630
 2635
 2640
 2645
 2650
 2655
 2660
 2665
 2670
 2675
 2680
 2685
 2690
 2695
 2700
 2705
 2710
 2715
 2720
 2725
 2730
 2735
 2740
 2745
 2750
 2755
 2760
 2765
 2770
 2775
 2780
 2785
 2790
 2795
 2800
 2805
 2810
 2815
 2820
 2825
 2830
 2835
 2840
 2845
 2850
 2855
 2860
 2865
 2870
 2875
 2880
 2885
 2890
 2895
 2900
 2905
 2910
 2915
 2920
 2925
 2930
 2935
 2940
 2945
 2950
 2955
 2960
 2965
 2970
 2975
 2980
 2985
 2990
 2995
 3000
 3005
 3010
 3015
 3020
 3025
 3030
 3035
 3040
 3045
 3050
 3055
 3060
 3065
 3070
 3075
 3080
 3085
 3090
 3095
 3100
 3105
 3110
 3115
 3120
 3125
 3130
 3135
 3140
 3145
 3150
 3155
 3160
 3165
 3170
 3175
 3180
 3185
 3190
 3195
 3200
 3205
 3210
 3215
 3220
 3225
 3230
 3235
 3240
 3245
 3250
 3255
 3260
 3265
 3270
 3275
 3280
 3285
 3290
 3295
 3300
 3305
 3310
 3315
 3320
 3325
 3330
 3335
 3340
 3345
 3350
 3355
 3360
 3365
 3370
 3375
 3380
 3385
 3390
 3395
 3400
 3405
 3410
 3415
 3420
 3425
 3430
 3435
 3440
 3445
 3450
 3455
 3460
 3465
 3470
 3475
 3480
 3485
 3490
 3495
 3500
 3505
 3510
 3515
 3520
 3525
 3530
 3535
 3540
 3545
 3550
 3555
 3560
 3565
 3570
 3575
 3580
 3585
 3590
 3595
 3600
 3605
 3610
 3615
 3620
 3625
 3630
 3635
 3640
 3645
 3650
 3655
 3660
 3665
 3670
 3675
 3680
 3685
 3690
 3695
 3700
 3705
 3710
 3715
 3720
 3725
 3730
 3735
 3740
 3745
 3750
 3755
 3760
 3765
 3770
 3775
 3780
 3785
 3790
 3795
 3800
 3805
 3810
 3815
 3820
 3825
 3830
 3835
 3840
 3845
 3850
 3855
 3860
 3865
 3870
 3875
 3880
 3885
 3890
 3895
 3900
 3905
 3910
 3915
 3920
 3925
 3930
 3935
 3940
 3945
 3950
 3955
 3960
 3965
 3970
 3975
 3980
 3985
 3990
 3995
 4000
 4005
 4010
 4015
 4020
 4025
 4030
 4035
 4040
 4045
 4050
 4055
 4060
 4065
 4070
 4075
 4080
 4085
 4090
 4095
 4100
 4105
 4110
 4115
 4120
 4125
 4130
 4135
 4140
 4145
 4150
 4155
 4160
 4165
 4170
 4175
 4180
 4185
 4190
 4195
 4200
 4205
 4210
 4215
 4220
 4225
 4230
 4235
 4240
 4245
 4250
 4255
 4260
 4265
 4270
 4275
 4280
 4285
 4290
 4295
 4300
 4305
 4310
 4315
 4320
 4325
 4330
 4335
 4340
 4345
 4350
 4355
 4360
 4365
 4370
 4375
 4380
 4385
 4390
 4395
 4400
 4405
 4410
 4415
 4420
 4425
 4430
 4435
 4440
 4445
 4450
 4455
 4460
 4465
 4470
 4475
 4480
 4485
 4490
 4495
 4500
 4505
 4510
 4515
 4520
 4525
 4530
 4535
 4540
 4545
 4550
 4555
 4560
 4565
 4570
 4575
 4580
 4585
 4590
 4595
 4600
 4605
 4610
 4615
 4620
 4625
 4630
 4635
 4640
 4645
 4650
 4655
 4660
 4665
 4670
 4675
 4680
 4685
 4690
 4695
 4700
 4705
 4710
 4715
 4720
 4725
 4730
 4735
 4740
 4745
 4750
 4755
 4760
 4765
 4770
 4775
 4780
 4785
 4790
 4795
 4800
 4805
 4810
 4815
 4820
 4825
 4830
 4835
 4840
 4845
 4850
 4855
 4860
 4865
 4870
 4875
 4880
 4885
 4890
 4895
 4900
 4905
 4910
 4915
 4920
 4925
 4930
 4935
 4940
 4945
 4950
 4955
 4960
 4965
 4970
 4975
 4980
 4985
 4990
 4995
 5000
 5005
 5010
 5015
 5020
 5025
 5030
 5035
 5040
 5045
 5050
 5055
 5060
 5065
 5070
 5075
 5080
 5085
 5090
 5095
 5100
 5105
 5110
 5115
 5120
 5125
 5130
 5135
 5140
 5145
 5150
 5155
 5160
 5165
 5170
 5175
 5180
 5185
 5190
 5195
 5200
 5205
 5210
 5215
 5220
 5225
 5230
 5235
 5240
 5245
 5250
 5255
 5260
 5265
 5270
 5275
 5280
 5285
 5290
 5295
 5300
 5305
 5310
 5315
 5320
 5325
 5330
 5335
 5340
 5345
 5350
 5355
 5360
 5365
 5370
 5375
 5380
 5385
 5390
 5395
 5400
 5405
 5410
 5415
 5420
 5425
 5430
 5435
 5440
 5445
 5450
 5455
 5460
 5465
 5470
 5475
 5480
 5485
 5490
 5495
 5500
 5505
 5510
 5515
 5520
 5525
 5530
 5535
 5540
 5545
 5550
 5555
 5560
 5565
 5570
 5575
 5580
 5585
 5590
 5595
 5600
 5605
 5610
 5615
 5620
 5625
 5630
 5635
 5640
 5645
 5650
 5655
 5660
 5665
 5670
 5675
 5680
 5685
 5690
 5695
 5700
 5705
 5710
 5715
 5720
 5725
 5730
 5735
 5740
 5745
 5750
 5755
 5760
 5765
 5770
 5775
 5780
 5785
 5790
 5795
 5800
 5805
 5810
 5815
 5820
 5825
 5830
 5835
 5840
 5845
 5850
 5855
 5860
 5865
 5870
 5875
 5880
 5885
 5890
 5895
 5900
 5905
 5910
 5915
 5920
 5925
 5930
 5935
 5940
 5945
 5950
 5955
 5960
 5965
 5970
 5975
 5980
 5985
 5990
 5995
 6000
 6005
 6010
 6015
 6020
 6025
 6030
 6035
 6040
 6045
 6050
 6055
 6060
 6065
 6070
 6075
 6080
 6085
 6090
 6095
 6100
 6105
 6110
 6115
 6120
 6125
 6130
 6135
 6140
 6145
 6150
 6155
 6160
 6165
 6170
 6175
 6180
 6185
 6190
 6195
 6200
 6205
 6210
 6215
 6220
 6225
 6230
 6235
 6240
 6245
 6250
 6255
 6260
 6265
 6270
 6275
 6280
 6285
 6290
 6295
 6300
 6305
 6310
 6315
 6320
 6325
 6330
 6335
 6340
 6345
 6350
 6355
 6360
 6365
 6370
 6375
 6380
 6385
 6390
 6395
 6400
 6405
 6410
 6415
 6420
 6425
 6430
 6435
 6440
 6445
 6450
 6455
 6460
 6465
 6470
 6475
 6480
 6485
 6490
 6495
 6500
 6505
 6510
 6515
 6520
 6525
 6530
 6535
 6540
 6545
 6550
 6555
 6560
 6565
 6570
 6575
 6580
 6585
 6590
 6595
 6600
 6605
 6610
 6615
 6620
 6625
 6630
 6635
 6640
 6645
 6650
 6655
 6660
 6665
 6670
 6675
 6680
 6685
 6690
 6695
 6700
 6705
 6710
 6715
 6720
 6725
 6730
 6735
 6740
 6745
 6750
 6755
 6760
 6765
 6770
 6775
 6780
 6785
 6790
 6795
 6800
 6805
 6810
 6815
 6820
 6825
 6830
 6835
 6840
 6845
 6850
 6855
 6860
 6865
 6870
 6875
 6880
 6885
 6890
 6895
 6900
 6905
 6910
 6915
 6920
 6925
 6930
 6935
 6940
 6945

וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: מֶלֶךְ חָזַר בְּבֵיתוֹ מִן הַמִּלְחָמָה: וְכָל
 אֲדָמָה וְכָל בְּרִית וְכָל מִלְחָמָה: וְכָל
 זֶה בְּיָמֵי מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם¹:

LXXXIX. וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל

5 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:²
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:³
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:

XC. וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:⁴

וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 10 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 15 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:
 20 וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם: וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם:

1) MS. אֲחֵיכֶם. 2) MS. אֲחֵיכֶם. 3) See Assemani, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 284. 4) The MS. has וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם. The words וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם are on the margin, and the word וְכָל is marked to be deleted. 5) MS. וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם (*sic*). 6) MS. apparently וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם. 7) MS. וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם (*sic*). 8) The words וְכָל מֶלֶךְ אֲחֵיכֶם are on the margin.

1) MS. ¹ 2) MS. ² 3) MS. ³ 4) MS.
 5) 6) MS. ⁴ 7) MS. ⁵ 8) MS. ⁶ 9) MS. ⁷
 10) 15) 20)

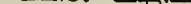
1) MS. ¹ 2) MS. ² 3) MS. ³ 4) MS.
 5) 6) MS. ⁴ 7) MS. ⁵ 8) MS. ⁶ 9) MS. ⁷
 10) 15) 20)

[illegible]

LXXXIV. اے ہندو! یہ مصلحت ہے: سنو بھائی!

هذه هي حقيّة الله في داخلي : داخلي في هذه الدنيا . 20

1) MS. സ്കു. 2) MS. ചുവക്ക. 3) MS. ഹാൻഡ.

4) Add ? 5) MS. , but the o is later. 6) MS.

7) MS. $\frac{1}{2}$ but the upper point

seems to be later. Read $\gamma\delta\Delta\eta$? 8) $\circ$ is more recent.

9) MS. 1205A22.

[illegible]

LXXXI. ۞ بَقَاةُ الْهَيْتِ ۞ دَجْرٌ مَعْدُودٌ ۞ مَعْدُودٌ ۞

1) MS. مصر.

2) For $\mu \geq 22$.

3) MS. മൗഘ്.

4) MS. $\int \Delta \phi \phi^2$, but the points seem to be a later addition.

5) MS. $\sigma_{\mu\nu}$. 6) For $\Delta_{\mu\nu}$ $\sigma_{\mu\nu}$.

אֶת־הַלֵּל מִלְּבָבִי: בְּהַשְׁמִיעִי לִּי לְמַעַן תִּשְׁמָעֵנִי.²
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי מַעֲבִילֵנִי. וְלִזְנוּתִי חַסְדָּךְ וּבֹרֶךְ נִשְׁמָעֵנִי.³
 בְּלֹא מַחֲשָׁבָה: חֲסִידֶיךָ יִדְּבָרְךָ: מִיָּדְךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ. אֲבִי: יְיָ
 יִשְׁמָעֵנִי. וְיִשְׁמָעֵנִי יִשְׁמָעֵנִי יִשְׁמָעֵנִי. וְיִשְׁמָעֵנִי יִשְׁמָעֵנִי.
 יִשְׁמָעֵנִי. לְמַעַן תִּשְׁמָעֵנִי וְיִשְׁמָעֵנִי לֵהֲלֹךְ מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי.⁵
 חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ אֶת־הַלֵּל מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי
 לְבָבֶיךָ⁴ חֲסִידֶיךָ לְבָבֶיךָ אֶת־הַלֵּל מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 לְבָבֶיךָ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 LXXIX. מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 אֲבִי: נִשְׁמָעֵנִי חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.¹⁰
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.¹⁵
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.²⁰
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.
 מִבְּיַסֵּב מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי: חֲסִידֶיךָ לֵהֲלֹךְ מִלְּבָבִי.

1) MS. പശ്ചാത്തപ്തം. 2) MS. പ്രസ്താവം. 3) MS. പ്രശ്നം.

4) MS. 𐭪𐭫𐭬. 5) The word 𐭪𐭫𐭬𐭭 has been cancelled in the MS., but I have preferred to retain it. 6) 𐭪 is more recent.

תלך אתך קלא בלילי לילי בלילי קלא. לילי בלילי לילי
 בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.

LXIX. תלך בלילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.

לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 5 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 10 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.

LXX. לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.

לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 15 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.

LXXI. לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.

לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 20 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.
 לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי בלילי לילי.

1) o is more recent. Read **לילי**?

2) o is more recent.

3) o is more recent.

4) MS. **לילי**.

5) MS. **לילי**.

6) MS. **לילי**.

1) For 𐤊𐤍 . 2) Read 𐤊𐤊𐤍 ? 3) MS. 𐤊𐤊𐤍 . 4) Add 𐤊𐤊 ? 5) The last letter of this word seems to be uncertain. MS. 𐤊𐤍 . 7) MS. 𐤊𐤊𐤍𐤊𐤍 . 8) MS. 𐤊𐤊𐤍 and 𐤊𐤊𐤍 . 9) Read 𐤊𐤊𐤍𐤊𐤍𐤊𐤍𐤊𐤍 ?

[illegible]

1) The MS. seems to have $\frac{1}{2} \Delta \phi$. . . 2) MS. $\frac{1}{2} \Delta \phi$.

3) $\odot$ is more recent. 4) Read $\int \dots \int$? 5) MS. $\dots$.

6) Read ? 7) In the MS. a superfluous is added

here. 8) This is the reading of the MS., for which Noeldeke suggested 𐤁𐤓𐤕𐤍 , from the Greek *κορύναι*. I prefer, however, Mr Bensly's conjecture, 𐤁𐤓𐤕𐤍 . 9) 𐤐 is more recent. 10) This

word is on the margin of the MS.

[illegible][illegible]

1)  is repeated in the MS. 2)  is more recent. 3) Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 261, .

1. אִתְּךָ בְּכֹחַ הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת.
 2. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 3. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 4. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 5. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 6. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 7. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 8. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 9. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 10. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 11. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 12. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 13. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 14. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 15. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 16. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 17. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 18. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 19. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.
 20. הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית הַזֹּאת הִיא הַיָּד הַיְּמָנִית.

1) Read ᐃᐃᐃᐃᐃᐃ? 2) MS., according to Martin, ᐃᐃᐃ. The word is no longer distinctly legible, but seems to Guidi to be ᐃᐃᐃᐃᐃ, which would be ᐃᐃᐃᐃᐃ. 3) For ᐃᐃᐃᐃᐃ. 4) See ch. xiii.

1) MS. ² ¹ ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

1) MS. ² ¹ ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ <

[illegible]

1) MS. ٥٠٠. 2) MS. apparently ٥٠٠. 3) ١٠٠٠ is on the margin. 4) The MS. adds here a superfluous ٥١. 5) ٥ is more recent.

1. ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܚܒܐ ܠܐ ܠܩܬܐ ܗܠܝܝܢ ܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ
 ܠܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 5. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 10. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.

LIV. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 15. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ. ܡܩܬܠܐ ܡܩܬܠܐ.

1) Read ܡܩܬܠܐ? 2) ܐ is more recent. 3) MS. ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 4) MS. ܡܩܬܠܐ. 5) ܐ is more recent. 6) Read ܡܩܬܠܐ?
 7) MS. ܡܩܬܠܐ, but the fem. is required. 8) This passage is
 quoted by Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i., pp. 20, 21, 288. He gives
 ܡܩܬܠܐ and ܡܩܬܠܐ; and has ܡܩܬܠܐ, and ܡܩܬܠܐ.
 As to the word ܡܩܬܠܐ (Assemâni, ܡܩܬܠܐ), it is written on
 the margin, perhaps by a different hand. At present only the letters
 ܡ are legible.

בִּי בְּהַעֲדָא¹ שְׁלֵיב בְּעִיבִי שׁוּם חֲלָעֵמֵב² מִי־אֵל.
 חֲבִיבִי שׁוּם אִשָּׁא בְּבִיזָא שׁוּמָא מִלָּא בְּמִי־אֵל. אִשָּׁא חֲלָעֵב
 שִׁיבִיבִי שׁוּמָא חֲלָעֵב. חֲבִיבִי שׁוּם חֲלָעֵב בְּעִיבִי חֲלָעֵב
 בְּעִיבִי אִשָּׁא מִי־אֵל. שְׁלֵיב שׁוּם. קִיבִיבִי בִּי לָא אִשָּׁא
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב אִלָּא אִשָּׁא³ שׁוּם חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב⁴ חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב⁵
 חֲלָעֵב. חֲבִיבִי חֲלָעֵב בְּמִי־אֵל חֲלָעֵב בְּמִי־אֵל. חֲלָעֵב⁶
 חֲבִיבִי מִי־אֵל. חֲבִיבִי מִי־אֵל חֲלָעֵב שִׁיבִיבִי⁷ חֲלָעֵב
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב⁸ חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב⁹
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב¹⁰ חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב¹¹
 מִי־אֵל חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב.

LII. חֲבִיבִי חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב¹¹ חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב. חֲבִיבִי חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב¹² חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב.
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב. חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב
 חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב.

1) חֲבִיבִי is added here in the MS., but cancelled. 2) חֲבִיבִי is supra-

script in the MS., חֲלָעֵב. 3) For חֲלָעֵב. 4) חֲבִיבִי is more

recent. 5) חֲבִיבִי is more recent. 6) This word is wanting in the MS.

7) MS. חֲלָעֵב (the final חֲבִיבִי is more recent). 8) MS. חֲלָעֵב. We must read either חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב or חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב.

9) חֲבִיבִי is more recent. 10) One would rather expect חֲלָעֵב חֲלָעֵב,

or some similar word. 11) Read חֲלָעֵב, as in line 15 חֲלָעֵב.

12) For חֲלָעֵב.

[illegible]

XLVIII. මහා පරාක්රමබාහු රජතුමාගේ විශිෂ්ට භක්තිය.

[illegible]

1) MS. : 𐎠𐎡𐏁. I have placed the points after 𐎠𐎡𐏁. 2) Such is the reading of the MS.; but as the 𐎡 is a later addition, we should probably read with Martin 𐎠𐎡𐏁𐎧𐎺𐎠𐎢𐏁. 3) This seems to be the reading of the MS., not 𐎠𐎡𐏁𐎧𐎺𐎠𐎢𐏁. 4) ○ is more recent.

5) MS. 𐎠𐎡𐏁𐎧𐎺𐎠𐎢𐏁. 6) ○ is more recent.

XLV. וְהָיָה לְפָתְחָא דְּלִילְלָא חֲמִישָׁיָא. מִן חֹדֶשׁ בֵּי שָׁנָה 15
 אֲקִיבָא בְּשַׁמְרָא וּבְדַחֲלָא וּבְמַעֲלָא בָּא: בְּזִלְלָא לִבְרַחֲמִי.
 וְהָיָה מִלְּפָתְחָא לֵב חֲמִישָׁה שָׁב בְּלִילְלָא. בְּעֵשֶׂה
 לְמַעֲבָדָה לִשְׁלֵב בְּזִלְלָא. אֲבָל בְּמַעֲבָדָה בְּהַחֲזִיבָא
 אֲמַלְוִיבָא. שְׁבָא יֵשׁ מִלְּפָתְחָא שְׁבָא. וְאִזְכֵּר שְׁבָא מִן
 מַחֲזִיזָא חֲמִישָׁה מִתְּמַלָּא חֲמִישָׁה חֲמִישָׁה. וְאִזְכֵּר בְּהַחֲזִיבָא 20
 מִתְּמַלָּא מִן חֲמִישָׁה חֲמִישָׁה חֲמִישָׁה. שְׁבָא יֵשׁ אֲפִלְכֵי
 שְׁבָא אֲחֵרָא מִתְּמַלָּא: בְּהַחֲזִיבָא שְׁבָא חֲמִישָׁה חֲמִישָׁה חֲמִישָׁה
 מִן בְּתוּלָא. מִלְּפָתְחָא יֵשׁ מִתְּמַלָּא שְׁבָא. חֲמִישָׁה חֲמִישָׁה

1) So MS.

2) $\circ$ is more recent.

3) MS. $\infty \Delta \Delta \Delta \Delta$, but

there is a trace left of the top of the âlaph.

4) $\odot$ is more recent.

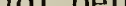
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה

XLII. וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
5 וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
10 וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
15 וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
20 וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה
וְהָיָה כִּי יִשְׁמַע הַכֹּהֵן הַגָּדוֹל אֶת הַקּוֹל הַזֶּה וְהָיָה

1) So the MS. Read וְהָיָה? 2) I. e., מִתְּלָא, for מִתְּלָא or מִתְּלָא; and so just afterwards וְהָיָה and וְהָיָה. 3) o is more recent.

[illegible]

1) This word is no longer distinctly legible in the MS. Martin read **قَدَح**, but to Guidi the reading seems to be **هَلْ هَلْ**.

2) Read ? The words are no longer clearly legible, but Guidi believes the first to be . 3)  is more recent.

4) MS. . 5) o is more recent. 6) MS. .

7) Read قوله 8) MS. originally قوله, but corrected.

10
 15
 20

1) Martin,  ("pour "). The reading of the MS. is doubtful, but the correction is certain. 2)  is more recent.

3) The repetition of **تدلى** seems to be unnecessary. 4) MS. **صلى**.

1. ¹ אֲנִי הָיִיתִי בְּיָמָיו אֲלֵךְ בְּלִבִּי
 2. ² וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ
 3. ³ וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ
 4. ⁴ וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ
 5. ⁵ וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ
 6. ⁶ וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ
 7. ⁷ וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ
 8. ⁸ וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ
 9. ⁹ וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ
 10. ¹⁰ וְהָיָה כִּי אֲבִי אֶתְּנֶנּוּ לְךָ

[illegible]

XXXVIII. דְּבַר הַמֶּלֶךְ בְּהַחֲזָקוֹת אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ

מלך בן שש: מביא חסד למלכות; לא יוכלו בשרים⁵

1) This word seems to be rather doubtful in the MS.

2) If

٥٢٢ be right, the ٥ in ٥٢٢ must be wrong. 3) MS. ٥٢٢.

4) MS. apparently $\sigma\lambda\iota\tau\alpha\lambda\alpha$, or perhaps rather $\sigma\lambda\iota\tau\alpha\lambda\alpha$. 5) MS.

۱۰۲

XXXVI. וּבְלִילֵי מַטְמָן מְבִיחִין חֲסִידֵי שְׁמַיָּא
 חֲסִידֵי אֱלֹהֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל מֵעַתָּה מֵעַתָּה לֹא אֶלְבָּב.
 וְבִלְלֵי מַטְמָן מְבִיחִין אֶלְנִי מְבִיחִין. חֲסִידֵי דְאַתְרָא לְמַטְמָן
 אֶלְבָּב.¹ וְבִלְלֵי זִכְרֵי קִמְדָא דְזִמְסָא: בְּלִילֵי מַטְמָן בְּלִילֵי
 5 לֵאמֹר אֲמַרְתָּ. בְּזִידֵי שְׁמַיָּא לְחִיבָא דְכָלִּיתָ וְבִלְלֵי. דְּאִידֵּם
 שׁוּמְרֵי מַטְמָן לְזִכְרֵי דְתִיבָא. בְּשׁוּמְרֵי דְמַטְמָן זִמְסָא חֲסִידֵי.
 חֲסִידֵי אֱלֹהֵי דְמַטְמָן וְזִכְרֵי לְמַטְמָן מֵעַתָּה מֵעַתָּה. בְּזִידֵי
 לְזִכְרֵי מְבִיחִין אֶלְנִי: חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי מַטְמָן:
 דְּמַטְמָן מְבִיחִין מְבִיחִין מְבִיחִין אֶלְבָּב וְזִכְרֵי דְמַטְמָן
 10 לְמַטְמָן בְּלִילֵי מַטְמָן. וְזִכְרֵי מְבִיחִין לְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן.
 וְזִכְרֵי מַטְמָן מְבִיחִין חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן בְּלִילֵי מַטְמָן.
 אֶלְנִי חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן וְזִכְרֵי אֶלְנִי² אֶלְנִי אֶלְנִי בְּלִילֵי מַטְמָן
 מֵעַתָּה מֵעַתָּה חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן. אֶלְנִי אֶלְנִי חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן.
 מֵעַתָּה מֵעַתָּה חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן. אֶלְנִי אֶלְנִי חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן.
 15 לְמַטְמָן מְבִיחִין. אֶלְנִי בְּזִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן
 בְּלִילֵי מַטְמָן. חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן אֶלְנִי חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי
 חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן. חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי
 חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן. חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי
 חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן. חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי
 20 מַטְמָן מְבִיחִין. חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי
 מַטְמָן מְבִיחִין. חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן חֲסִידֵי

1) So MS., but the phrase seems to be corrupt. Possibly חֲסִידֵי
 חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן בְּלִילֵי מַטְמָן. 2) חֲסִידֵי is on the margin. 3) MS.
 חֲסִידֵי דְמַטְמָן. 4) MS. חֲסִידֵי. 5) MS. חֲסִידֵי.
 6) Read חֲסִידֵי? 7) MS. חֲסִידֵי, but marked as corrupt.

[illegible]

၂၀၁၁ ခုနှစ် ဇူလိုင်လ ၁ ရက်နေ့ နံနက် ၈ နာရီ ၀၀ မိနစ် ၀၀ နေ့စဉ်
 ၂၀၁၁ ခုနှစ် ဇူလိုင်လ ၁ ရက်နေ့ နံနက် ၈ နာရီ ၀၀ မိနစ် ၀၀ နေ့စဉ်

3
 10
 15
 20

1) Some words seem to have been omitted here. 2) I.e., 𐤀𐤁𐤁 or 𐤀𐤁 , as Assemâni has given, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 270. 3) For 𐤀𐤁𐤁 . 4) MS. 𐤀𐤁𐤁 𐤀𐤁𐤁 𐤀𐤁𐤁 (*sic*). 5) 𐤀 is more recent. 6) Read 𐤀𐤁 ? 7) For 𐤀𐤁𐤁 ; MS. 𐤀𐤁𐤁 .

ᐱᓚᓚ. 4) MS. ᐱᓚᓚᓚ ᓚᓚᓚᓚ ᓚᓚᓚᓚ (*sic*). 5) o is

more recent. 6) Read ? 7) For ; MS. .

XXXII. חס דב חסדא פלגא דאזב סבא. חס
 סבא. רב מל חסדא סבא מרב מהזא אסבסבא סוסא
 סבסבא סבא. סוסא לא קאבס דפלגא דאזב דאסבסבא.
 סוסא חסא דבאזב מל חסדא מל סבא¹ דאזב דב
 5 דבסא. סלא סבסבא דמסבסבא סבסבא סבא....²
 חס חס חסא. חס חסא דאזב אסבא.. אסבא דב
 אסבא דאזב סבא. סוסא סבסבא דמסבא. סוסא
 אסבא חסא אסבא דמסבא. אסבא דב מל סבא סבא
 חס חסא. אסבא חסא סוסא חסא. אסבא סוסא
 10 סבא דאזב סב....³ לא סבא דמסבא⁴ סוסא⁵.
 XXXIII. פלגא דמסבא סבא. אסבא דב דאזב
 דאזב אסבא חסא חסא חסא חסא חסא חסא.
 סבא אסבא דפלגא סבא: סבא סבא דבאזב חסא דאזב סוסא
 סבא דמסבא. רב סבא חסא חסא חסא חסא חסא.
 15 סבא חסא חסא חסא. לא חסא סבא. אסבא חסא
 דבאזב חסא חסא חסא. סבא חסא דאזב חסא חסא
 חסא. אסבא דמסבא חסא חסא חסא חסא חסא.
 סבא דמסבא⁶ חסא חסא חסא דמסבא סוסא חסא.
 דאזב חסא חסא חסא.

1) MS. סבא; Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 286, has
 סבא (sic). 2) The reading of the MS. is quite uncertain.
 Perhaps we might read חס. 3) The MS. seems to have סב,
 followed by a word that is illegible. Martin read סבא, but the
 word appears to have ended in סב. 4) This word is also uncertain,
 and seems to have the plural points, דמסבא. 5) MS. סוסא.
 6) MS. דמסבא.

[illegible][illegible]

1) This seems to be the actual reading of the MS. 2) Assemâni quotes this passage, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 268. He omits **𐤌𐤊𐤏**, and gives **𐤌𐤊𐤏** and **𐤊𐤏𐤊𐤏**. 3) **𐤏** is a later addition. 4) **𐤏** is added by a later hand, thus: **𐤏𐤊𐤏**. 5) **𐤏** is more recent. 6) The reading of the MS. was doubtful, but appeared to be **𐤌𐤊𐤏𐤊𐤏 𐤏**. The words are now no longer visible. 7) It is not quite certain whether the MS. has the plural points or not.

1) 2) 3) 4) 5) 6) 7) 8) 9)

15 XXX.

1) The MS. has 2) The MS. has 3) MS. 4) I have followed Martin in adding this word. 5) The MS. has 6) MS. 7) 8) This is the reading of the MS., not 9) The plural points are wanting in the MS., both in this word and in

[illegible]

1) For ܠܐܘܪܝܢܐ. 2) Illegible in the MS.; Martin supplied
ܠܥܡܪܐܢܐ. 3) MS. ܡܫܬܚܕܐ. 4) I believe that we
should read ܡܫܬܚܕܐ ܠܥܡܪܐܢܐ. See my *Catalogue of Syriac MSS.*
in the British Museum, p. 335, col. 1, i. Perhaps we might venture
upon a further alteration, and read ܠܥܡܪܐܢܐ ܡܫܬܚܕܐ
ܠܥܡܪܐܢܐ. 5) MS. originally ܡܫܬܚܕܐ. 6) Read
ܠܥܡܪܐܢܐ? 7) MS. ܡܫܬܚܕܐ.

וְכַאֲלֵכֶּן אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ
 נִשְׁתַּחֲוֶה וְנִשְׁתַּחֲוֶה וְנִשְׁתַּחֲוֶה.

XXVI. כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.

כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 5 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 10 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 15 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.
 20 כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.

XXVII. כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.

כִּי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְכִי אֵלֶּיךָ יְיָ אֱלֹהֵינוּ.

1) Assemâni, *loc. cit.*, מִלֵּל.

2) The context requires

וְכִי, as suggested by Martin.

3) MS. וְכִי (sic).

4) MS. וְכִי.

[illegible][illegible]

1) Read ⲛⲁⲩⲱ? 2) MS. ⲟⲩⲛⲁⲩⲱ. 3) Both Martin and Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 266, have ⲛⲁⲩⲱ. 4) MS. originally ⲁⲩⲟⲩⲛⲁⲩⲱ, but corrected. 5) MS. ⲟⲩⲛⲁⲩⲱ, but the sense requires ⲛⲁⲩⲱ.

[illegible][illegible]

1) So the MS. Read **𐤀𐤁𐤁𐤁 𐤁𐤁𐤁𐤁** (as at the beginning of ch. xvii and ch. 1). 2) MS. **𐤀𐤁𐤁𐤁**. 3) This seems to be the reading of the MS., for **𐤀𐤁𐤁𐤁**. 4) For **𐤀𐤁𐤁𐤁**. 5) Read **𐤀𐤁𐤁𐤁**? 6) For **𐤀𐤁𐤁𐤁**, and so **𐤀𐤁𐤁𐤁**, etc. 7) One word is illegible here in the MS. 8) Read **𐤀𐤁𐤁𐤁**? as proposed by Martin.

10 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 11 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 12 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 13 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 14 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 15 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 16 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 17 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 18 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 19 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא. 20 מלכא בן למלכא אבא בן אבא.

1) MS. מלכא בן למלכא. 2) MS. אבא בן אבא (sic). 3) MS. מלכא בן למלכא. 4) For מלכא בן למלכא, as אבא בן אבא for מלכא בן למלכא. 5) MS. מלכא בן למלכא. 6) A later hand has added o, rightly enough as to the sense. 7) The first alternative seems to have been omitted in the MS.

10
 5
 10

XIV. 15
 15
 20

1) See the same form in ch. lix. 2) MS. . 3) MS. originally , but corrected. 4) MS. . 5) This appears to be the reading of the MS., though  is not quite certain.

חֲכָמִים אֲנִי. וְכֵן אֵל אֱלֹהֵינוּ אֵל בְּחֵמָה בְּמַחְמָה בְּמַחְמָה
 מִתְּבַרְכֵּן. אֵל מִלְּפָנֶיךָ בָּלָא וְקָדַשׁ בְּדָבָר אֲחִישַׁר²
 מִפְּלִלָּא אֵל. מִסְּבִיב חֵזֶק מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֵל בְּחֵמָה
 חֲכָמִים אֲנִי מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי. אֵל מִלְּפָנֶיךָ מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי
 חֲכָמִים מִלְּפָנֶיךָ. אֵל מִלְּפָנֶיךָ מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי. 5
 מִלְּפָנֶיךָ מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי מִלְּפָנֶיךָ מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי. 3
 מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֵל מִלְּפָנֶיךָ מִלְּפָנֶיךָ. בָּלָא מִלְּפָנֶיךָ מִלְּפָנֶיךָ
 מִלְּפָנֶיךָ לֵאמֹר. מִלְּפָנֶיךָ מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי. 4
 מִלְּפָנֶיךָ מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי. 10
 מִלְּפָנֶיךָ אֲנִי

VII. 5. 15. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 84

1) Read *𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏*? 2) MS. *𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏*. 3) MS. *𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏*.
4) MS. apparently *𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏*. 5) The ordinary way of spelling
this name is *𐤁𐤏𐤁𐤏*. 6) *𐤁𐤏* seems to be actually the read-
ing of the MS.; but I should prefer Martin's suggestion of *𐤁𐤏*
(which is really the reading of the MS. in ch. xlvi, *𐤁𐤏*), or else
Nöldeke's of *𐤁𐤏*.

1) MS. 2) MS. 3) MS. 4) This passage is quoted by Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 261.
 5) MS. 6) Read 7) MS. 8) MS. 9) MS. 10) MS. 11) MS. 12) MS. 13) MS. 14) MS. 15) MS. 16) MS. 17) MS. 18) MS. 19) MS. 20) MS.

VI. 1) MS. 2) MS. 3) MS. 4) MS. 5) MS. 6) MS. 7) MS. 8) MS. 9) MS. 10) MS. 11) MS. 12) MS. 13) MS. 14) MS. 15) MS. 16) MS. 17) MS. 18) MS. 19) MS. 20) MS.

1) MS. 2) MS. 3) MS. 4) This passage is quoted by Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 261.
 5) MS. 6) Read 7) MS. 8) MS. 9) MS. 10) MS. 11) MS. 12) MS. 13) MS. 14) MS. 15) MS. 16) MS. 17) MS. 18) MS. 19) MS. 20) MS.

1) ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

1) The MS. appears to have ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ^{383</}

1. ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶

1) For Δ_1 we

2) The $\circ$ appears to be a later addition.

3) MS. $\frac{1}{2} \Delta \frac{1}{2}$ (*sic*).

4) The $\circ$ is a later addition.

5) MS.

○Δⲙⲓ, but the ○ seems to have been added here, as in many other cases, by a later hand, and is in this instance incorrect, the fem. Δⲙⲓ being required. 6) Read ⲡⲓ? 7) MS. ⲙⲓⲛⲓⲛⲓ.

الحجب being required.

6) Read $\mathfrak{U}_2$?

7) MS. ۲۰۰۲۰.

Martin read ۱۰۰۰۰۰.

8) For $\frac{1}{2}$.

9) Originally μ .

10) For $2, \infty, 2$.

פֿאַרשטאַנענדיק דאָס ¹דאָס

דאָס דאָס ²דאָס דאָס

I. דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס
דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס
דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס
דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס
דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס
דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס
דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס
דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס
דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס דאָס

1) Assemâni, *Bibl. Orient.*, t. i, p. 260, has דאָס, but it is very uncertain whether the points are really there. 2) MS. דאָס.
3) MS. דאָס. 4) MS. דאָס. 5) Assemâni, *op. cit.*, p. 261, has דאָס. 6) MS. דאָס (*sic*), but corrected on the margin.

- 1 ܐܠܥܡܪܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ, now a mosque.
- 2 ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ ܕܡܪܝܢܐ and other ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ.
- 3 Abgâr's palace, with the ܐܠܥܡܪܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ and ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ ܕܡܪܝܢܐ, as mentioned in the Acts of Addai.
- 4 Another palace of Abgâr.
- 5 ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ.
- 6 ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ.
- 7 ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ.
- 8 ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ.
- 9 ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ?
- 10 ܡܩܥܐ ܕܗܝܠܐ?
- 11 Justinian's canal, to turn away the waters of the Σκιρτός or Daişân from the town. It is now the bed of the Kara Koyûn.

PLAN OF EDESSE.





ROUGH MAP
OF THE
SEAT OF WAR.

UNIVERSITY PRESS, CAMBRIDGE,
October, 1884.

CATALOGUE OF
WORKS

PUBLISHED FOR THE SYNDICS

OF THE

Cambridge University Press.



London: C. J. CLAY AND SON.

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE,
AVE MARIA LANE.

GLASGOW: 263, ARGYLE STREET.

Cambridge: DEIGHTON, BELL, AND CO.

Leipzig: F. A. BROCKHAUS.

PUBLICATIONS OF
The Cambridge University Press.

THE HOLY SCRIPTURES, &c.

THE CAMBRIDGE PARAGRAPH BIBLE of the Authorized English Version, with the Text Revised by a Collation of its Early and other Principal Editions, the Use of the Italic Type made uniform, the Marginal References remodelled and a Critical Introduction prefixed, by F. H. A. SCRIVENER, M.A., LL.D., Editor of the Greek Testament, Codex Augiensis, &c., and one of the Revisers of the Authorized Version. Crown 4to. gilt. 21s.

From the *Times*.

"Students of the Bible should be particularly grateful to (the Cambridge University Press) for having produced, with the able assistance of Dr Scrivener, a complete critical edition of the Authorized Version of the English Bible, an edition such as, to use the words of the Editor, 'would have been executed long ago had this version been nothing more than the greatest and best known of English classics.' Falling at a time when the formal revision of this version has been undertaken by a distinguished company of scholars and divines, the publication of this edition must be considered most opportune."

From the *Athenæum*.

"Apart from its religious importance, the English Bible has the glory, which but few sister versions indeed can claim, of being the chief classic of the language, of having, in conjunction with Shakspeare, and in an immeasurable degree more than he, fixed the language beyond any possibility of important change. Thus the recent contributions to the literature of the subject, by such workers as Mr Francis Fry and Canon Westcott, appeal to a wide range of sympathies; and to these may now be added Dr Scrivener, well known for his labours in the cause of the Greek Testament criticism, who has brought out, for the

Syndics of the Cambridge University Press, an edition of the English Bible, according to the text of 1611, revised by a comparison with later issues on principles stated by him in his Introduction. Here he enters at length into the history of the chief editions of the version, and of such features as the marginal notes, the use of italic type, and the changes of orthography, as well as into the most interesting question as to the original texts from which our translation is produced."

From the *Methodist Recorder*.

"This noble quarto of over 1300 pages is in every respect worthy of editor and publishers alike. The name of the Cambridge University Press is guarantee enough for its perfection in outward form, the name of the editor is equal guarantee for the worth and accuracy of its contents. Without question, it is the best Paragraph Bible ever published, and its reduced price of a guinea brings it within reach of a large number of students."

From the *London Quarterly Review*.

"The work is worthy in every respect of the editor's fame, and of the Cambridge University Press. The noble English Version, to which our country and religion owe so much, was probably never presented before in so perfect a form."

THE CAMBRIDGE PARAGRAPH BIBLE. STUDENT'S EDITION, on *good writing paper*, with one column of print and wide margin to each page for MS. notes. This edition will be found of great use to those who are engaged in the task of Biblical criticism. Two Vols. Crown 4to. gilt. 31s. 6d.

THE AUTHORIZED EDITION OF THE ENGLISH BIBLE (1611), ITS SUBSEQUENT REPRINTS AND MODERN REPRESENTATIVES. Being the Introduction to the Cambridge Paragraph Bible (1873), re-edited with corrections and additions. By F. H. A. SCRIVENER, M.A., D.C.L., LL.D., Prebendary of Exeter and Vicar of Hendon. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

THE LECTIONARY BIBLE, WITH APOCRYPHA, divided into Sections adapted to the Calendar and Tables of Lessons of 1871. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

BREVIARIUM AD USUM INSIGNIS ECCLESIAE SARUM. Juxta Editionem maximam pro CLAUDIO CHEVALLON ET FRANCISCO REGNAULT A.D. MDXXXI. in Alma Parisiorum Academia impressam: labore ac studio FRANCISCI PROCTER, A.M., ET CHRISTOPHORI WORDSWORTH, A.M.

FASCICULUS I. In quo continentur KALENDARIVM, et ORDO TEMPORALIS sive PROPRIUM DE TEMPORE TOTIUS ANNI, una cum ordinali suo quod usitato vocabulo dicitur PICA SIVE DIRECTORIUM SACERDOTUM. Demy 8vo. 18s.

"The value of this reprint is considerable to liturgical students, who will now be able to consult in their own libraries a work absolutely indispensable to a right understanding of the history of the Prayer-Book, but which till now usually necessitated a visit to some public library, since the rarity of the volume made its

cost prohibitory to all but a few. . . . Messrs Procter and Wordsworth have discharged their editorial task with much care and judgment, though the conditions under which they have been working are such as to hide that fact from all but experts."—*Literary Churchman*.

FASCICULUS II. In quo continentur PSALTERIVM, cum ordinario Officii totius hebdomadae juxta Horas Canonicas, et proprio Completorii, LITANIA, COMMUNE SANCTORUM, ORDINARIUM MISSAE CUM CANONE ET XIII MISSIS, &c. &c. Demy 8vo. 12s.

"Not only experts in liturgiology, but all persons interested in the history of the Anglican Book of Common Prayer, will be grateful to the Syndicate of the Cambridge University Press for forwarding the publication of the volume which bears the above title, and which has recently appeared under their auspices."—*Notes and Queries*.

"Cambridge has worthily taken the lead with the Breviary, which is of especial value for that part of the reform of the Prayer-Book which will fit it for the wants of our time

For all persons of religious tastes the Breviary, with its mixture of Psalm and Anthem and Prayer and Hymn, all hanging one on the other, and connected into a harmonious whole, must be deeply interesting."—*Church Quarterly Review*.

"The editors have done their work excellently, and deserve all praise for their labours in rendering what they justly call 'this most interesting Service-book' more readily accessible to historical and liturgical students."—*Saturday Review*.

FASCICULUS III. In quo continetur PROPRIUM SANCTORUM quod et sanctorale dicitur, una cum accentuario. [Nearly ready.

GREEK AND ENGLISH TESTAMENT, in parallel Columns on the same page. Edited by J. SCHOLEFIELD, M.A. late Regius Professor of Greek in the University. Small Octavo. New Edition, with the Marginal References as arranged and revised by Dr SCRIVENER. Cloth, red edges. 7s. 6d.

GREEK AND ENGLISH TESTAMENT. THE STUDENT'S EDITION of the above, on *large writing paper*. 4to. 12s.

GREEK TESTAMENT, ex editione Stephani tertia, 1550. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

THE NEW TESTAMENT IN GREEK according to the text followed in the Authorised Version, with the Variations adopted in the Revised Version. Edited by F. H. A. SCRIVENER M.A., D.C.L., LL.D. Crown 8vo. 6s. Morocco boards or limp. 12s.

THE PARALLEL NEW TESTAMENT GREEK AND ENGLISH, being the Authorised Version set forth in 1611 Arranged in Parallel Columns with the Revised Version of 1881, and with the original Greek, as edited by F. H. A. SCRIVENER, M.A., D.C.L., LL.D. Prebendary of Exeter and Vicar of Hendon. Crown 8vo. 12s. 6d. *The Revised Version is the Joint Property of the Universities of Cambridge and Oxford.*

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

THE BOOK OF ECCLESIASTES, with Notes and Introduction. By the Very Rev. E. H. PLUMPTRE, D.D., Dean of Wells. Large Paper Edition. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"No one can say that the Old Testament is a dull or worn-out subject after reading this singularly attractive and also instructive commentary. Its wealth of literary and historical illustration surpasses anything to which we can

point in English exegesis of the Old Testament; indeed, even Delitzsch, whose pride it is to leave no source of illustration unexplored, is far inferior on this head to Dr Plumptre."—*Academy*, Sept. 10, 1881.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST MATTHEW in Anglo-Saxon and Northumbrian Versions, synoptically arranged: with Collations of the best Manuscripts. By J. M. KEMBLE, M.A. and Archdeacon HARDWICK. Demy 4to. 10s.

NEW EDITION. By the Rev. Professor SKEAT. [*In the Press.*]

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST MARK in Anglo-Saxon and Northumbrian Versions, synoptically arranged: with Collations exhibiting all the Readings of all the MSS. Edited by the Rev. Professor SKEAT, M.A. late Fellow of Christ's College, and author of a MÆSO-GOTHIC Dictionary. Demy 4to. 10s.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST LUKE, uniform with the preceding, by the same Editor. Demy 4to. 10s.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST JOHN, uniform with the preceding, by the same Editor. Demy 4to. 10s.

"*The Gospel according to St John, in Anglo-Saxon and Northumbrian Versions*: Edited for the Syndics of the University Press, by the Rev. Walter W. Skeat, M.A., Elrington and Bosworth Professor of Anglo-Saxon in the University of Cambridge, completes an undertaking designed and com-

menced by that distinguished scholar, J. M. Kemble, some forty years ago. Of the particular volume now before us, we can only say it is worthy of its two predecessors. We repeat that the service rendered to the study of Anglo-Saxon by this Synoptic collection cannot easily be overstated."—*Contemporary Review*.

THE POINTED PRAYER BOOK. being the Book of Common Prayer with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches. Royal 24mo. 1s. 6d.
The same in square 32mo. cloth. 6d.

"The 'Pointed Prayer Book' deserves mention for the new and ingenious system on which the pointing has been marked, and still more

for the terseness and clearness of the directions given for using it."—*Times*.

THE CAMBRIDGE PSALTER, for the use of Choirs and Organists. Specially adapted for Congregations in which the "Cambridge Pointed Prayer Book" is used. Demy 8vo. cloth extra, 3s. 6d. cloth limp, cut flush. 2s. 6d.

THE PARAGRAPH PSALTER, arranged for the use of Choirs by BROOKE FOSS WESTCOTT, D.D., Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Cambridge. Fcap. 4to. 5s.

The same in royal 32mo. Cloth 1s. Leather 1s. 6d.

"The Paragraph Psalter exhibits all the care, thought, and learning that those acquainted with the works of the Regius Professor of Divinity at Cambridge would expect to find,

and there is not a clergyman or organist in England who should be without this Psalter as a work of reference."—*Morning Post*.

THE MISSING FRAGMENT OF THE LATIN TRANSLATION OF THE FOURTH BOOK OF EZRA, discovered, and edited with an Introduction and Notes, and a facsimile of the MS., by ROBERT L. BENSLEY, M.A., Reader in Hebrew, Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Demy 4to. 10s.

"Edited with true scholarly completeness."—*Westminster Review*.

"It has been said of this book that it has added a new chapter to the Bible, and, startling as the statement may at first sight appear, it is

no exaggeration of the actual fact, if by the Bible we understand that of the larger size which contains the Apocrypha, and if the Second Book of Esdras can be fairly called a part of the Apocrypha."—*Saturday Review*.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane,

THEOLOGY—(ANCIENT).

THE GREEK LITURGIES. Chiefly from original Authorities. By C. A. SWAINSON, D.D., Master of Christ's College, Cambridge. Crown 4to. Paper covers. 15s.

THE PALESTINIAN MISHNA. By W. H. LOWE, M.A., Lecturer in Hebrew at Christ's College, Cambridge. Royal 8vo. 21s.

SAYINGS OF THE JEWISH FATHERS, comprising Pirke Aboth and Pereq R. Meir in Hebrew and English, with Critical and Illustrative Notes. By CHARLES TAYLOR, D.D. Master of St John's College, Cambridge, and Honorary Fellow of King's College, London. Demy 8vo. 10s.

"The 'Masseketh Aboth' stands at the head of Hebrew non-canonical writings. It is of ancient date, claiming to contain the dicta of teachers who flourished from B.C. 200 to the same year of our era. The precise time of its compilation in its present form is, of course, in doubt. Mr Taylor's explanatory and illustrative commentary is very full and satisfactory."—*Spectator*.

"If we mistake not, this is the first precise translation into the English language, accompanied by scholarly notes, of any portion of the Talmud. In other words, it is the first instance of that most valuable and neglected portion of

Jewish literature being treated in the same way as a Greek classic in an ordinary critical edition. . . The *Sayings of the Jewish Fathers* may claim to be scholarly, and, moreover, of a scholarship unusually thorough and finished."—*Dublin University Magazine*.

"A careful and thorough edition which does credit to English scholarship, of a short treatise from the Mishna, containing a series of sentences or maxims ascribed mostly to Jewish teachers immediately preceding, or immediately following the Christian era. . ."—*Contemporary Review*.

THEODORE OF MOPSUESTIA'S COMMENTARY ON THE MINOR EPISTLES OF S. PAUL. The Latin Version with the Greek Fragments, edited from the MSS. with Notes and an Introduction, by H. B. SWETE, D.D., Rector of Ashdon, Essex, and late Fellow of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. In Two Volumes. Vol. I., containing the Introduction, with Facsimiles of the MSS., and the Commentary upon Galatians—Colossians. Demy 8vo. 12s.

"In dem oben verzeichneten Buche liegt uns die erste Hälfte einer vollständigen, ebenso sorgfältig gearbeiteten wie schön ausgestatteten Ausgabe des Commentars mit ausführlichen Prolegomena und reichhaltigen kritischen und erläuternden Anmerkungen vor."—*Literarisches Centralblatt*.

"It is the result of thorough, careful, and patient investigation of all the points bearing on the subject, and the results are presented with admirable good sense and modesty."—*Guardian*.

"Auf Grund dieser Quellen ist der Text bei Swete mit musterhafter Akribie hergestellt. Aber auch sonst hat der Herausgeber mit unermüdlichem Fleisse und eingehendster Sachkenntniss sein Werk mit allen denjenigen Zugaben ausgerüstet, welche bei einer solchen Text-Ausgabe nur irgend erwartet werden können. . . . Von den drei Haupt-

handschriften . . . sind vortreffliche photographische Facsimile's beigegeben, wie überhaupt das ganze Werk von der *University Press* zu Cambridge mit bekannter Eleganz ausgestattet ist."—*Theologische Literaturzeitung*.

"It is a hopeful sign, amid forebodings which arise about the theological learning of the Universities, that we have before us the first instalment of a thoroughly scientific and painstaking work, commenced at Cambridge and completed at a country rectory."—*Church Quarterly Review* (Jan. 1881).

"Herrn Swete's Leistung ist eine so tüchtige dass wir das Werk in keinen besseren Händen wissen möchten, und mit den sichersten Erwartungen auf das Gelingen der Fortsetzung entgegen sehen."—*Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen* (Sept. 1881).

VOLUME II., containing the Commentary on 1 Thessalonians—Philemon, Appendices and Indices. 12s.

"Eine Ausgabe . . . für welche alle zugänglichen Hilfsmittel in musterhafter Weise benützt wurden . . . eine reife Frucht siebenjährigen Fleisses."—*Theologische Literaturzeitung* (Sept. 23, 1882).

"Mit deiselben Sorgfalt bearbeitet die wir bei dem ersten Theile gerühmt haben."—*Literarisches Centralblatt* (July 29, 1882).

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

SANCTI IRENÆI EPISCOPI LUGDUNENSIS libros quinque adversus Hæreses, versione Latina cum Codicibus Claromontano ac Arundeliano denuo collata, præmissa de placitis Gnosticorum prolusione, fragmenta necnon Græce, Syriace, Armeniace, commentatione perpetua et indicibus variis edidit W. WIGAN HARVEY, S.T.B. Collegii Regalis olim Socius. 2 Vols. Demy 8vo. 18s.

M. MINUCII FELICIS OCTAVIUS. The text newly revised from the original MS., with an English Commentary, Analysis, Introduction, and Copious Indices. Edited by H. A. HOLDEN, LL.D. late Head Master of Ipswich School, formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

THEOPHILI EPISCOPI ANTIOCHENSIS LIBRI TRES AD AUTOLYCUM edidit, Prolegomenis Versione Notulis Indicibus instruxit GULIELMUS GILSON HUMPHRY, S.T.B. Collegii Sanctiss. Trin. apud Cantabrigienses quondam Socius. Post 8vo. 5s.

THEOPHYLACTI IN EVANGELIUM S. MATTHÆI COMMENTARIUS, edited by W. G. HUMPHRY, B.D. Prebendary of St Paul's, late Fellow of Trinity College. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

TERTULLIANUS DE CORONA MILITIS, DE SPECTACULIS, DE IDOLOLATRIA, with Analysis and English Notes, by GEORGE CURREY, D.D. Preacher at the Charter House, late Fellow and Tutor of St John's College. Crown 8vo. 5s.

THEOLOGY—(ENGLISH).

WORKS OF ISAAC BARROW, compared with the Original MSS., enlarged with Materials hitherto unpublished. A new Edition, by A. NAPIER, M.A. of Trinity College, Vicar of Holkham, Norfolk. 9 Vols. Demy 8vo. £3. 3s.

TREATISE OF THE POPE'S SUPREMACY, and a Discourse concerning the Unity of the Church, by ISAAC BARROW. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

PEARSON'S EXPOSITION OF THE CREED, edited by TEMPLE CHEVALLIER, B.D. late Fellow and Tutor of St Catharine's College, Cambridge. New Edition. Revised by R. SINKER, B.D., Librarian of Trinity College. Demy 8vo. 12s.

"A new edition of Bishop Pearson's famous work *On the Creed* has just been issued by the Cambridge University Press. It is the well-known edition of Temple Chevallier, thoroughly overhauled by the Rev. R. Sinker, of Trinity College. The whole text and notes have been most carefully examined and corrected, and special pains have been taken to verify the almost innumerable references. These have been more clearly and accurately given in very many

places, and the citations themselves have been adapted to the best and newest texts of the several authors--texts which have undergone vast improvements within the last two centuries. The Indices have also been revised and enlarged..... Altogether this appears to be the most complete and convenient edition as yet published of a work which has long been recognised in all quarters as a standard one."—*Guardian*.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

AN ANALYSIS OF THE EXPOSITION OF THE CREED written by the Right Rev. JOHN PEARSON D.D. late Lord Bishop of Chester, by W. H. MILL, D.D. late Regius Professor of Hebrew in the University of Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 5s.

WHEATLY ON THE COMMON PRAYER, edited by G. E. CORRIE, D.D. Master of Jesus College, Examining Chaplain to the late Lord Bishop of Ely. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

CÆSAR MORGAN'S INVESTIGATION OF THE TRINITY OF PLATO, and of Philo Judæus, and of the effects which an attachment to their writings had upon the principles and reasonings of the Fathers of the Christian Church. Revised by H. A. HOLDEN, LL.D., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 4s.

TWO FORMS OF PRAYER OF THE TIME OF QUEEN ELIZABETH. Now First Reprinted. Demy 8vo. 6d.

"From 'Collections and Notes' 1867-1876, by W. Carew Hazlitt (p. 340), we learn that—'A very remarkable volume, in the original vellum cover, and containing 25 Forms of Prayer of the reign of Elizabeth, each with the autograph of Humphrey Dyson, has lately fallen into the hands of my friend Mr H. Pyne. It is mentioned specially in the Preface to the Par-

ker Society's volume of Occasional Forms of Prayer, but it had been lost sight of for 200 years.' By the kindness of the present possessor of this valuable volume, containing in all 25 distinct publications, I am enabled to reprint in the following pages the two Forms of Prayer supposed to have been lost."—*Extract from the PREFACE.*

SELECT DISCOURSES, by JOHN SMITH, late Fellow of Queens' College, Cambridge. Edited by H. G. WILLIAMS, B.D. late Professor of Arabic. Royal 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"The 'Select Discourses' of John Smith, collected and published from his papers after his death, are, in my opinion, much the most considerable work left to us by this Cambridge School [the Cambridge Platonists]. They have a right to a place in English literary history."—Mr MATTHEW ARNOLD, in the *Contemporary Review*.

"Of all the products of the Cambridge School, the 'Select Discourses' are perhaps the highest, as they are the most accessible and the most widely appreciated...and indeed no spiritually thoughtful mind can read them unmoved. They carry us so directly into an atmosphere of divine philosophy, luminous

with the richest lights of meditative genius... He was one of those rare thinkers in whom largeness of view, and depth, and wealth of poetic and speculative insight, only served to evoke more fully the religious spirit, and while he drew the mould of his thought from Plotinus, he vivified the substance of it from St Paul."—Principal TULLOCH, *Rational Theology in England in the 17th Century*.

"We may instance Mr Henry Griffin Williams's revised edition of Mr John Smith's 'Select Discourses,' which have won Mr Matthew Arnold's admiration, as an example of worthy work for an University Press to undertake."—*Times*.

THE HOMILIES, with Various Readings, and the Quotations from the Fathers given at length in the Original Languages. Edited by G. E. CORRIE, D.D., Master of Jesus College. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

DE OBLIGATIONE CONSCIENTIÆ PRÆLECTIONES decem Oxonii in Schola Theologica habitæ a ROBERTO SANDERSON, SS. Theologiæ ibidem Professore Regio. With English Notes, including an abridged Translation, by W. WHEWELL, D.D. late Master of Trinity College. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

ARCHBISHOP USHER'S ANSWER TO A JESUIT, with other Tracts on Popery. Edited by J. SCHOLEFIELD, M.A. late Regius Professor of Greek in the University. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

WILSON'S ILLUSTRATION OF THE METHOD OF explaining the New Testament, by the early opinions of Jews and Christians concerning Christ. Edited by T. TURTON, D.D. late Lord Bishop of Ely. Demy 8vo. 5s.

LECTURES ON DIVINITY delivered in the University of Cambridge, by JOHN HEY, D.D. Third Edition, revised by T. TURTON, D.D. late Lord Bishop of Ely. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. 15s.

ARABIC, SANSKRIT AND SYRIAC.

POEMS OF BEHÁ ED DÍN ZOHEIR OF EGYPT.

With a Metrical Translation, Notes and Introduction, by E. H. PALMER, M.A., Barrister-at-Law of the Middle Temple, late Lord Almoner's Professor of Arabic, formerly Fellow of St John's College, Cambridge. 3 vols. Crown 4to.

Vol. I. The ARABIC TEXT. 10s. 6d.; cloth extra. 15s.

Vol. II. ENGLISH TRANSLATION. 10s. 6d.; cloth extra. 15s.

"We have no hesitation in saying that in both Prof. Palmer has made an addition to Oriental literature for which scholars should be grateful; and that, while his knowledge of Arabic is a sufficient guarantee for his mastery of the original, his English compositions are distinguished by versatility, command of language, rhythmical cadence, and, as we have

remarked, by not unskilful imitations of the styles of several of our own favourite poets, living and dead."—*Saturday Review*.

"This sumptuous edition of the poems of Behá-ed-dín Zoheir is a very welcome addition to the small series of Eastern poets accessible to readers who are not Orientalists."—*Academy*.

THE CHRONICLE OF JOSHUA THE STYLITE, composed in Syriac A.D. 507 with an English translation and notes, by W. WRIGHT, LL.D., Professor of Arabic. Demy 8vo. 10s. 6d.

"Die lehrreiche kleine Chronik Josuas hat nach Assemani und Martin in Wright einen dritten Bearbeiter gefunden, der sich um die Emendation des Textes wie um die Erklärung der Realien wesentlich verdient gemacht hat . . . Ws. Josua-Ausgabe ist eine sehr dankenswerte Gabe und besonders empfehlenswert als

ein Lehrmittel für den syrischen Unterricht; es erscheint auch gerade zur rechten Zeit, da die zweite Ausgabe von Roedigers syrischer Chrestomathie im Buchhandel vollständig vergriffen und diejenige von Kirsch-Bernstein nur noch in wenigen Exemplaren vorhanden ist."—*Deutsche Literaturzeitung*.

KALĪLAH AND DIMNAH, OR, THE FABLES OF PILPAI; being an account of their literary history, together with an English Translation of the same, with Notes, by I. G. N. KEITH-FALCONER, M.A., Trinity College, formerly Tyrwhitt's Hebrew Scholar. Demy 8vo. [In the Press.]

NALOPĀKHYĀNAM, OR, THE TALE OF NALA; containing the Sanskrit Text in Roman Characters, followed by a Vocabulary in which each word is placed under its root, with references to derived words in Cognate Languages, and a sketch of Sanskrit Grammar. By the late Rev. THOMAS JARRETT, M.A. Trinity College, Regius Professor of Hebrew. Demy 8vo. 10s.

NOTES ON THE TALE OF NALA, for the use of Classical Students, by J. PEILE, M.A., Litt. D., Fellow and Tutor of Christ's College. Demy 8vo. 12s.

CATALOGUE OF THE BUDDHIST SANSKRIT MANUSCRIPTS in the University Library, Cambridge. Edited by C. BENDALL, M.A., Fellow of Gonville and Caius College. Demy 8vo. 12s.

"It is unnecessary to state how the compilation of the present catalogue came to be placed in Mr Bendall's hands; from the character of his work it is evident the selection was judicious, and we may fairly congratulate

those concerned in it on the result . . . Mr Bendall has entitled himself to the thanks of all Oriental scholars, and we hope he may have before him a long course of successful labour in the field he has chosen."—*Athenæum*.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

GREEK AND LATIN CLASSICS, &c. (See also pp. 24—27.)

SOPHOCLES: The Plays and Fragments, with Critical Notes, Commentary, and Translation in English Prose, by R. C. JEBB, M.A., LL.D., Professor of Greek in the University of Glasgow.

Part I. Oedipus Tyrannus. Demy 8vo. 15s.

"This larger edition he has deferred these many years for reasons which he has given in his preface, and which we accept with entire satisfaction, as we have now the first portion of a work composed in the fulness of his powers and with all the resources of fine erudition and laboriously earned experience... We will confidently aver, then, that the edition is neither tedious nor long; for we get in one compact volume such a cyclopædia of instruction, such a variety of helps to the full comprehension of the poet, as not so many years ago would have needed a small library, and all this instruction and assistance given, not in a dull and pedantic way, but in a style of singular clearness and vivacity. In fact, one might take this edition with him on a journey, and, without any other help whatever, acquire with comfort and delight a thorough acquaintance with the noblest production of, perhaps, the most difficult of all

Greek poets—the most difficult, yet possessed at the same time of an immortal charm for one who has mastered him, as Mr Jebb has, and can feel so subtly perfection of form and language... We await with lively expectation the continuation, and completion of Mr Jebb's great task, and it is a fortunate thing that his power of work seems to be as great as the style is happy in which the work is done."—*The Athenæum*.

"An edition which marks a definite advance, which is whole in itself, and brings a mass of solid and well-wrought material such as future constructors will desire to adapt, is definitive in the only applicable sense of the term, and such is the edition of Professor Jebb. No man is better fitted to express in relation to Sophocles the mind of the present generation."—*The Saturday Review*.

AESCHYLI FABULAE.—ΙΚΕΤΙΑΔΕΣ ΧΟΗΦΟΡΟΙ IN LIBRO MEDICEO MENDOSE SCRIPTAE EX VV. DD. CONIECTURIS EMENDATIUS EDITAE cum Scholiis Graecis et brevi adnotatione critica, curante F. A. PALEY, M.A., LL.D. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

THE AGAMEMNON OF AESCHYLUS. With a Translation in English Rhythm, and Notes Critical and Explanatory. **New Edition Revised.** By BENJAMIN HALL KENNEDY, D.D., Regius Professor of Greek. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"One of the best editions of the masterpiece of Greek tragedy."—*Athenæum*.

value of this volume alike to the poetical translator, the critical scholar, and the ethical student."—*Saturday Review*.

"It is needless to multiply proofs of the

THE THEÆTETUS OF PLATO with a Translation and Notes by the same Editor. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

ARISTOTLE.—ΠΕΡΙ ΔΙΚΑΙΟΣΥΝΗΣ. THE FIFTH BOOK OF THE NICOMACHEAN ETHICS OF ARISTOTLE. Edited by HENRY JACKSON, M.A., Litt. D., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 6s.

"It is not too much to say that some of the points he discusses have never had so much light thrown upon them before. . . . Scholars

will hope that this is not the only portion of the Aristotelian writings which he is likely to edit."—*Athenæum*.

ARISTOTLE.—ΠΕΡΙ ΨΥΧΗΣ. ARISTOTLE'S PSYCHOLOGY, in Greek and English, with Introduction and Notes, by EDWIN WALLACE, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Worcester College, Oxford. Demy 8vo. 18s.

"In an elaborate introduction Mr Wallace collects and correlates all the passages from the various works of Aristotle bearing on these points, and this he does with a width of learning that marks him out as one of our foremost Aristotelic scholars, and with a critical acumen that is far from common."—*Glasgow Herald*.

"The notes are exactly what such notes ought to be,—helps to the student, not mere displays of learning. By far the more valuable parts of the notes are neither critical nor literary, but philosophical and expository of the thought, and of the connection of thought, in the treatise itself. In this relation the notes are invaluable. Of the translation, it may be said that an English reader may fairly master by means of it this great treatise of Aristotle."—*Spectator*.

"M. Wallace a mis à profit tous les travaux

de ses devanciers, et il nous semble avoir réussi le premier dans l'interprétation de certains passages qui avaient jusque-là résisté aux efforts de tous les commentateurs."—*Revue Philosophique*.

"Wallace's Bearbeitung der Aristotelischen Psychologie ist das Werk eines denkenden und in allen Schriften des Aristoteles und grössten-theils auch in der neueren Litteratur zu denselben belesenen Mannes. . . . Der schwächste Teil der Arbeit ist der kritische. . . . Aber in allen diesen Dingen liegt auch nach der Absicht des Verfassers nicht der Schwerpunkt seiner Arbeit, sondern. . . . Und so sei schliesslich noch einmal das Ganze von Wallace's Arbeit im ganzen genommen als ein wertvolles Hilfsmittel für das Studium der bearbeiteten Schrift auf das wärmste empfohlen."—Prof. Susemihl in *Philologische Wochenschrift*.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

ARISTOTLE. THE RHETORIC. With a Commentary by the late E. M. COPE, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, revised and edited by J. E. SANDYS, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of St John's College, Cambridge, and Public Orator. With a biographical Memoir by H. A. J. MUNRO, M.A., Litt. D. 3 Vols., Demy 8vo. £1. 11s. 6d.

"This work is in many ways creditable to the University of Cambridge. If an English student wishes to have a full conception of what is contained in the *Rhetoric* of Aristotle, to Mr Cope's edition he must go."—*Academy*.

"Mr Sandys has performed his arduous duties with marked ability and admirable tact. . . . In every part of his work—revising, supplementing, and completing—he has done exceedingly well."—*Examiner*.

A SELECTION OF GREEK INSCRIPTIONS, with Introductions and Annotations by E. S. ROBERTS, M.A. Fellow and Tutor of Gonville and Caius College. [*In the Press*].

PINDAR. OLYMPIAN AND PYTHIAN ODES. With Notes Explanatory and Critical, Introductions and Introductory Essays. Edited by C. A. M. FENNEL, M.A., Litt. D., late Fellow of Jesus College. Crown 8vo. 9s.

"Mr Fennell deserves the thanks of all classical students for his careful and scholarly edition of the Olympian and Pythian odes. He brings to his task the necessary enthusiasm for his author, great industry, a sound judgment, and, in particular, copious and minute learning in comparative philology."—*Athenæum*.

"Considered simply as a contribution to the study and criticism of Pindar, Mr Fennell's edition is a work of great merit. . . . Altogether, this edition is a welcome and wholesome sign of the vitality and development of Cambridge scholarship, and we are glad to see that it is to be continued."—*Saturday Review*.

— THE ISTHMIAN AND NEMEAN ODES. By the same Editor. Crown 8vo. 9s.

" . . . As a handy and instructive edition of a difficult classic no work of recent years surpasses Mr Fennell's 'Pindar.'"—*Athenæum*.

"This work is in no way inferior to the previous volume. The commentary affords

valuable help to the study of the most difficult of Greek authors, and is enriched with notes on points of scholarship and etymology which could only have been written by a scholar of very high attainments."—*Saturday Review*.

PRIVATE ORATIONS OF DEMOSTHENES, with Introductions and English Notes, by F. A. PALEY, M.A. Editor of Aeschylus, etc. and J. E. SANDYS, M.A. Fellow and Tutor of St John's College, and Public Orator in the University of Cambridge.

PART I. Contra Phormionem, Lacritum, Pantaenetum, Boeotum de Nomine, Boeotum de Dote, Dionysodorum. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"Mr Paley's scholarship is sound and accurate, his experience of editing wide, and if he is content to devote his learning and abilities to the production of such manuals as these, they will be received with gratitude throughout the higher schools of the country. Mr Sandys is deeply read in the German

literature which bears upon his author, and the elucidation of matters of daily life, in the delineation of which Demosthenes is so rich, obtains full justice at his hands. . . . We hope this edition may lead the way to a more general study of these speeches in schools than has hitherto been possible."—*Academy*.

PART II. Pro Phormione, Contra Stephanum I. II.; Nicostratum, Cononem, Calliclem. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"It is long since we have come upon a work evincing more pains, scholarship, and varied research and illustration than Mr Sandys's contribution to the 'Private Orations of De-

mosthenes'."—*Saturday Review*.

" the edition reflects credit on Cambridge scholarship, and ought to be extensively used."—*Athenæum*.

DEMOSTHENES AGAINST ANDROTION AND AGAINST TIMOCRATES, with Introductions and English Commentary, by WILLIAM WAYTE, M.A., late Professor of Greek, University College, London, Formerly Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and Assistant Master at Eton. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"There is an excellent introduction to and analysis of each speech, and at the beginning of of its subject-matter . . . The notes are uniformly good, whether they deal with questions

each paragraph of the text there is a summary of scholarship or with points of Athenian law."—*Saturday Review*.

London: C. J. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane,

THE TYPES OF GREEK COINS. By PERCY GARDNER, M.A., F.S.A., Disney Professor of Archæology. With 16 Autotype plates, containing photographs of Coins of all parts of the Greek World. Impl. 4to. Cloth extra, £1. 11s. 6d.; Roxburgh (Morocco back), £2. 2s.

"Professor Gardner's book is written with such lucidity and in a manner so straightforward that it may well win converts, and it may be distinctly recommended to that omnivorous class of readers—'men in the schools.' The history of ancient coins is so interwoven with and so vividly illustrates the history of ancient States, that students of Thucydides and Herodotus cannot afford to neglect Professor Gardner's introduction to Hellenic numismatics."—*Saturday Review*.

'The Types of Greek Coins' is a work which

is less purely and dryly scientific. Nevertheless, it takes high rank as proceeding upon a truly scientific basis at the same time that it treats the subject of numismatics in an attractive style and is elegant enough to justify its appearance in the drawing-room . . . Sixteen autotype plates reproduce with marvellous reality more than six hundred types of picked specimens of coins in every style, from the cabinets of the British Museum and other collections.—*Athenæum*.

THE BACCHAE OF EURIPIDES. With Introduction, Critical Notes, and Archæological Illustrations, by J. E. SANDYS, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of St John's College, Cambridge, and Public Orator. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

"Of the present edition of the *Bacchæ* by Mr Sandys we may safely say that never before has a Greek play, in England at least, had fuller justice done to its criticism, interpretation, and archæological illustration, whether for the young student or the more advanced scholar. The Cambridge Public Orator may be said to have taken the lead in issuing a complete edition of a Greek play, which is destined perhaps to gain redoubled favour now that the study of ancient monuments has been applied to its illustration."—*Saturday Review*.

"The volume is interspersed with well-executed woodcuts, and its general attractiveness of form reflects great credit on the University Press. In the notes Mr Sandys has more than sustained his well-earned reputation as a careful and learned editor, and shows consider-

able advance in freedom and lightness of style. . . . Under such circumstances it is superfluous to say that for the purposes of teachers and advanced students this handsome edition far surpasses all its predecessors."—*Athenæum*.

"It has not, like so many such books, been hastily produced to meet the momentary need of some particular examination; but it has employed for some years the labour and thought of a highly finished scholar, whose aim seems to have been that his book should go forth *totus teres atque rotundus*, armed at all points with all that may throw light upon its subject. The result is a work which will not only assist the schoolboy or undergraduate in his tasks, but will adorn the library of the scholar."—*The Guardian*.

ESSAYS ON THE ART OF PHEIDIAS. By C. WALDSTEIN, M.A., Phil. D., Reader in Classical Archæology in the University of Cambridge. Royal 8vo. With Illustrations. [*In the Press*.

PLATO'S PHÆDO, literally translated, by the late E. M. COPE, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, revised by HENRY JACKSON, M.A., Litt. D., Fellow of Trinity College. Demy 8vo. 5s.

M. TULLI CICERONIS DE FINIBUS BONORUM ET MALORUM LIBRI QUINQUE. The text revised and explained; With a Translation by JAMES S. REID, M.L., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Gonville and Caius College. 3 Vols. [*In the Press*. VOL. III. Containing the Translation. Demy 8vo. 8s.

M. T. CICERONIS DE OFFICIIS LIBRI TRES, with Marginal Analysis, an English Commentary, and copious Indices, by H. A. HOLDEN, LL.D., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. **Fifth Edition.** Crown 8vo. 9s.

"Dr Holden has issued an edition of what is perhaps the easiest and most popular of Cicero's philosophical works, the *de Officiis*, which, especially in the form which it has now

assumed after two most thorough revisions, leaves little or nothing to be desired in the fullness and accuracy of its treatment alike of the matter and the language."—*Academy*.

M. TVLLI CICERONIS PRO C. RABIRIO [PERDVLLIONIS REO] ORATIO AD QVIRITES With Notes Introduction and Appendices by W E HEITLAND MA, Fellow and Lecturer of St John's College, Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

M. TULLII CICERONIS DE NATURA DEORUM

Libri Tres, with Introduction and Commentary by JOSEPH B. MAYOR, M.A., late Professor of Moral Philosophy at King's College, London, together with a new collation of several of the English MSS. by J. H. SWAINSON, M.A., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Vol. I. Demy 8vo. 10s. 6d. Vol. II. 12s. 6d.

VOL. III. *In the Press.*

"Such editions as that of which Prof. Mayor has given us the first instalment will doubtless do much to remedy this undeserved neglect. It is one on which great pains and much learning have evidently been expended, and is in every

way admirably suited to meet the needs of the student . . . The notes of the editor are all that could be expected from his well-known learning and scholarship."—*Academy*.

P. VERGILI MARONIS OPERA cum Prolegomenis et Commentario Critico pro Syndicis Preli Academici edidit BENJAMIN HALL KENNEDY, S.T.P., Graecae Linguae Professor Regius. Extra Fcap. 8vo. 5s.

MATHEMATICS, PHYSICAL SCIENCE, &c.

MATHEMATICAL AND PHYSICAL PAPERS. By

Sir W. THOMSON, LL.D., D.C.L., F.R.S., Professor of Natural Philosophy in the University of Glasgow. Collected from different Scientific Periodicals from May 1841, to the present time. Vol. I. Demy 8vo. 18s.

[Vol. II. 15s. *Immediately.*

"Wherever exact science has found a follower Sir William Thomson's name is known as a leader and a master. For a space of 40 years each of his successive contributions to knowledge in the domain of experimental and mathematical physics has been recognized as marking a stage in the progress of the subject. But, unhappily for the mere learner, he is no writer of text-books. His eager fertility overflows into the nearest available journal . . . The papers in this volume deal largely with the subject of the dynamics of heat. They begin with two or three articles which were in part written at the age of 17, before the author had commenced residence as an undergraduate in Cambridge. . . . No student of mechanical engineering, who aims at the higher levels of his profession, can afford to be ignorant of the principles and methods set forth in these great memoirs . . . The article on the absolute measurement of electric and galvanic quantities (1851) has

borne rich and abundant fruit. Twenty years after its date the International Conference of Electricians at Paris, assisted by the author himself, elaborated and promulgated a series of rules and units which are but the detailed outcome of the principles laid down in these papers."—*The Times*.

"We are convinced that nothing has had a greater effect on the progress of the theories of electricity and magnetism during the last ten years than the publication of Sir W. Thomson's reprint of papers on electrostatics and magnetism, and we believe that the present volume is destined in no less degree to further the advancement of physical science. We owe the modern dynamical theory of heat almost wholly to Joule and Thomson, and Clausius and Rankine, and we have here collected together the whole of Thomson's investigations on this subject, together with the papers published jointly by himself and Joule."—*Glasgow Herald*.

MATHEMATICAL AND PHYSICAL PAPERS, by

GEORGE GABRIEL STOKES, M.A., D.C.L., LL.D., F.R.S., Fellow of Pembroke College, and Lucasian Professor of Mathematics in the University of Cambridge. Reprinted from the Original Journals and Transactions, with Additional Notes by the Author. Vol. I. Demy 8vo. 15s. VOL. II. 15s.

"The volume of Professor Stokes's papers contains much more than his hydrodynamical papers. The undulatory theory of light is treated, and the difficulties connected with its application to certain phenomena, such as aberration, are carefully examined and resolved. Such difficulties are commonly passed over with scant notice in the text-books . . . Those to whom difficulties like these are real stumbling-blocks will still turn for enlightenment to Professor Stokes's old, but still fresh and still

necessary, dissertations. There nothing is slurred over, nothing extenuated. We learn exactly the weaknesses of the theory, and the direction in which the completer theory of the future must be sought for. The same spirit pervades the papers on pure mathematics which are included in the volume. They have a severe accuracy of style which well befits the subtle nature of the subjects, and inspires the completest confidence in their author."—*The Times*.

VOLUME III. *In the Press.*

THE SCIENTIFIC PAPERS OF THE LATE PROF.

J. CLERK MAXWELL. Edited by W. D. NIVEN, M.A. In 2 vols. Royal 4to.

[*In the Press.*

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

A TREATISE ON NATURAL PHILOSOPHY. By Sir W. THOMSON, LL.D., D.C.L., F.R.S., Professor of Natural Philosophy in the University of Glasgow, and P. G. TAIT, M.A., Professor of Natural Philosophy in the University of Edinburgh. Part I. Demy 8vo. 16s.

"In this, the second edition, we notice a large amount of new matter, the importance of which is such that any opinion which we could

form within the time at our disposal would be utterly inadequate."—*Nature*.

Part II. Demy 8vo. 18s.

ELEMENTS OF NATURAL PHILOSOPHY. By Professors Sir W. THOMSON and P. G. TAIT. Part I. Demy 8vo. *Second Edition*. 9s.

HISTORY OF GREEK MATHEMATICS. By J. GOW, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College. [In the Press.

A TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF DETERMINANTS AND THEIR APPLICATIONS IN ANALYSIS AND GEOMETRY, by ROBERT FORSYTH SCOTT, M.A., of St John's College, Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 12s.

"This able and comprehensive treatise will be welcomed by the student as bringing within his reach the results of many important re-

searches on this subject which have hitherto been for the most part inaccessible to him."—*Athenæum*.

HYDRODYNAMICS, a Treatise on the Mathematical Theory of the Motion of Fluids, by HORACE LAMB, M.A., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge; Professor of Mathematics in the University of Adelaide. Demy 8vo. 12s.

THE ANALYTICAL THEORY OF HEAT, by JOSEPH FOURIER. Translated, with Notes, by A. FREEMAN, M.A., Fellow of St John's College, Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 16s.

"It is time that Fourier's masterpiece, *The Analytical Theory of Heat*, translated by Mr Alex. Freeman, should be introduced to those English students of Mathematics who do not follow with freedom a treatise in any language but their own. It is a model of mathematical reasoning applied to physical phenomena, and is remarkable for the ingenuity of the analytical

process employed by the author."—*Contemporary Review*, October, 1878.

"There cannot be two opinions as to the value and importance of the *Théorie de la Chaleur*. . . It is still the text-book of Heat Conduction, and there seems little present prospect of its being superseded, though it is already more than half a century old."—*Nature*.

THE ELECTRICAL RESEARCHES OF THE Honourable HENRY CAVENDISH, F.R.S. Written between 1771 and 1781. Edited from the original manuscripts in the possession of the Duke of Devonshire, K.G., by the late J. CLERK MAXWELL, F.R.S. Demy 8vo. 18s.

"Every department of editorial duty appears to have been most conscientiously performed; and it must have been no small satis-

faction to Prof. Maxwell to see this goodly volume completed before his life's work was done."—*Athenæum*.

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON QUATERNIONS. By P. G. TAIT, M.A., Professor of Natural Philosophy in the University of Edinburgh. *Second Edition*. Demy 8vo. 14s.

THE MATHEMATICAL WORKS OF ISAAC BARROW, D.D. Edited by W. WHEWELL, D.D. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

AN ATTEMPT TO TEST THE THEORIES OF CAPILLARY ACTION by FRANCIS BASHFORTH, B.D., late Professor of Applied Mathematics to the Advanced Class of Royal Artillery Officers, Woolwich, and J. C. ADAMS, M.A., F.R.S. Demy 4to. £1. 1s.

NOTES ON QUALITATIVE ANALYSIS. Concise and Explanatory. By H. J. H. FENTON, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S., Demonstrator of Chemistry in the University of Cambridge. Late Scholar of Christ's College. Crown 4to. 7s. 6d.

A TREATISE ON THE GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF CHEMISTRY, by M. M. PATTISON MUIR, M.A., Fellow and Prælector in Chemistry of Gonville and Caius College. Demy 8vo.

[*Nearly ready.*

A TREATISE ON THE PHYSIOLOGY OF PLANTS, by S. H. VINES, M.A., Fellow of Christ's College. [*In the Press.*

THE FOSSILS AND PALÆONTOLOGICAL AFFINITIES OF THE NEOCOMIAN DEPOSITS OF UPWARE AND BRICKHILL with Plates, being the Sedgwick Prize Essay for the Year 1879. By W. KEEPING, M.A., F.G.S. Demy 8vo. 10s. 6d.

A CATALOGUE OF BOOKS AND PAPERS ON PROTOZOA, CÆLENTERATES, WORMS, and certain smaller groups of animals, published during the years 1861—1883, by D'ARCY W. THOMPSON, B.A., Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge.

[*In the Press.*

COUNTERPOINT. A Practical Course of Study, by Professor Sir G. A. MACFARREN, M.A., Mus. Doc. Fourth Edition, revised. Demy 4to. 7s. 6d.

ASTRONOMICAL OBSERVATIONS made at the Observatory of Cambridge by the late Rev. JAMES CHALLIS, M.A., F.R.S., F.R.A.S. For various Years, from 1846 to 1860.

ASTRONOMICAL OBSERVATIONS from 1861 to 1865. Vol. XXI. Royal 4to. 15s. From 1866 to 1869. Vol. XXII. Royal 4to.

[*Nearly ready.*

A CATALOGUE OF THE COLLECTION OF BIRDS formed by the late H. E. STRICKLAND, now in the possession of the University of Cambridge. By OSBERT SALVIN, M.A., F.R.S., &c. Strickland Curator in the University of Cambridge. Demy 8vo. £1. 1s.

"The discriminating notes which Mr Salvin has here and there introduced make the book indispensable to every worker on what the Americans call "the higher plane" of the science of birds."—*Academy*.

"The author has formed a definite and, as it seems to us, a righteous idea of what the catalogue of a collection should be, and, allowing for some occasional slips, has effectively carried it out."—*Notes and Queries*.

A CATALOGUE OF AUSTRALIAN FOSSILS (including Tasmania and the Island of Timor), Stratigraphically and Zoologically arranged, by R. ETHERIDGE, Jun., F.G.S., Acting Palæontologist, H.M. Geol. Survey of Scotland. Demy 8vo. 10s. 6d.

"The work is arranged with great clearness, and contains a full list of the books and papers

consulted by the author, and an index to the genera."—*Saturday Review*.

ILLUSTRATIONS OF COMPARATIVE ANATOMY, VERTEBRATE AND INVERTEBRATE, for the Use of Students in the Museum of Zoology and Comparative Anatomy. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. 2s. 6d.

A SYNOPSIS OF THE CLASSIFICATION OF THE BRITISH PALÆOZOIC ROCKS, by the Rev. ADAM SEDGWICK, M.A., F.R.S., and FREDERICK M^cCOY, F.G.S. One vol., Royal 4to. Plates, £1. 1s.

A CATALOGUE OF THE COLLECTION OF CAMBRIAN AND SILURIAN FOSSILS contained in the Geological Museum of the University of Cambridge, by J. W. SALTER, F.G.S. With a Portrait of PROFESSOR SEDGWICK. Royal 4to. 7s. 6d.

CATALOGUE OF OSTEOLOGICAL SPECIMENS contained in the Anatomical Museum of the University of Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 2s. 6d.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

LAW.

AN ANALYSIS OF CRIMINAL LIABILITY. By E. C. CLARK, LL.D., Regius Professor of Civil Law in the University of Cambridge, also of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"Prof. Clark's little book is the substance of lectures delivered by him upon those portions of Austin's work on jurisprudence which deal with the 'operation of sanctions' . . .

Students of jurisprudence will find much to interest and instruct them in the work of Prof. Clark."—*Athenæum*.

PRACTICAL JURISPRUDENCE, a Comment on AUSTIN. By E. C. CLARK, LL.D. Regius Professor of Civil Law. Crown 8vo. 9s.

"Damit schliesst dieses inhaltreiche und nach allen Seiten anregende Buch über Prac-

tical Jurisprudence."—König. *Centralblatt für Rechtswissenschaft*.

A SELECTION OF THE STATE TRIALS. By J. W. WILLIS-BUND, M.A., LL.B., Barrister-at-Law, Professor of Constitutional Law and History, University College, London. Vol. I. Trials for Treason (1327—1660). Crown 8vo. 18s.

"Mr Willis-Bund has edited 'A Selection of Cases from the State Trials' which is likely to form a very valuable addition to the standard literature . . . There can be no doubt, therefore, of the interest that can be found in the State trials. But they are large and unwieldy, and it is impossible for the general reader to come across them. Mr Willis-Bund has therefore done good service in making a selection that is in the first volume reduced to a commodious form."—*The Examiner*.

"This work is a very useful contribution to that important branch of the constitutional history of England which is concerned with the growth and development of the law of treason,

as it may be gathered from trials before the ordinary courts. The author has very wisely distinguished these cases from those of impeachment for treason before Parliament, which he proposes to treat in a future volume under the general head 'Proceedings in Parliament.'"—*The Academy*.

"This is a work of such obvious utility that the only wonder is that no one should have undertaken it before . . . In many respects therefore, although the trials are more or less abridged, this is for the ordinary student's purpose not only a more handy, but a more useful work than Howell's."—*Saturday Review*.

VOL. II. In two parts. Price 14s. each.

"But, although the book is most interesting to the historian of constitutional law, it is also not without considerable value to those who seek information with regard to procedure and the growth of the law of evidence. We should add that Mr Willis-Bund has given short prefaces and appendices to the trials, so as to form a connected narrative of the events in history to which they relate. We can thoroughly recommend the book."—*Law Times*.

"To a large class of readers Mr Willis-Bund's compilation will thus be of great assistance, for he presents in a convenient form a

judicious selection of the principal statutes and the leading cases bearing on the crime of treason . . . For all classes of readers these volumes possess an indirect interest, arising from the nature of the cases themselves, from the men who were actors in them, and from the numerous points of social life which are incidentally illustrated in the course of the trials. On these features we have not dwelt, but have preferred to show that the book is a valuable contribution to the study of the subject with which it professes to deal, namely, the history of the law of treason."—*Athenæum*.

Vol. III. *In the Press*.

THE FRAGMENTS OF THE PERPETUAL EDICT OF SALVIUS JULIANUS, collected, arranged, and annotated by BRYAN WALKER, M.A., LL.D., Law Lecturer of St John's College, and late Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"In the present book we have the fruits of the same kind of thorough and well-ordered study which was brought to bear upon the notes to the Commentaries and the Institutes . . . Hitherto the Edict has been almost inaccessible to the ordinary English student, and

such a student will be interested as well as perhaps surprised to find how abundantly the extant fragments illustrate and clear up points which have attracted his attention in the Commentaries, or the Institutes, or the Digest."—*Law Times*.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

AN INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF JUSTINIAN'S DIGEST. Containing an account of its composition and of the Jurists used or referred to therein, together with a full Commentary on one Title (*de usufructu*), by HENRY JOHN ROBY, M.A., formerly Classical Lecturer in St John's College, Cambridge, and Prof. of Jurisprudence, University College, London. Demy 8vo. 18s.

THE COMMENTARIES OF GAIUS AND RULES OF ULPIAN. (New Edition, revised and enlarged.) With a Translation and Notes, by J. T. ABDY, LL.D., Judge of County Courts, late Regius Professor of Laws in the University of Cambridge, and BRYAN WALKER, M.A., LL.D., Law Lecturer of St John's College, Cambridge, formerly Law Student of Trinity Hall and Chancellor's Medallist for Legal Studies. Crown 8vo. 16s.

"As scholars and as editors Messrs Abdy and Walker have done their work well . . . For one thing the editors deserve special commendation. They have presented Gaius to the reader with few notes and those merely by

way of reference or necessary explanation. Thus the Roman jurist is allowed to speak for himself, and the reader feels that he is really studying Roman law in the original, and not a fanciful representation of it."—*Athenæum*.

THE INSTITUTES OF JUSTINIAN, translated with Notes by J. T. ABDY, LL.D., Judge of County Courts, late Regius Professor of Laws in the University of Cambridge, and formerly Fellow of Trinity Hall; and BRYAN WALKER, M.A., LL.D., Law Lecturer of St John's College, Cambridge; late Fellow and Lecturer of Corpus Christi College; and formerly Law Student of Trinity Hall. Crown 8vo. 16s.

"We welcome here a valuable contribution to the study of jurisprudence. The text of the *Institutes* is occasionally perplexing, even to practised scholars, whose knowledge of classical models does not always avail them in dealing with the technicalities of legal phraseology. Nor can the ordinary dictionaries be expected to furnish all the help that is wanted. This translation will then be of great use. To

the ordinary student, whose attention is distracted from the subject-matter by the difficulty of struggling through the language in which it is contained, it will be almost indispensable."—*Spectator*.

"The notes are learned and carefully compiled, and this edition will be found useful to students."—*Law Times*.

SELECTED TITLES FROM THE DIGEST, annotated by B. WALKER, M.A., LL.D. Part I. *Mandati vel Contra*. Digest XVII. 1. Crown 8vo. 5s.

"This small volume is published as an experiment. The author proposes to publish an annotated edition and translation of several books of the Digest if this one is received with favour. We are pleased to be able to say that

Mr Walker deserves credit for the way in which he has performed the task undertaken. The translation, as might be expected, is scholarly."—*Law Times*.

— Part II. *De Adquirendo rerum dominio and De Adquirenda vel amittenda possessione*. Digest XLI. 1 and 11. Crown 8vo. 6s.

— Part III. *De Conditionibus*. Digest XII. 1 and 4—7 and Digest XIII. 1—3. Crown 8vo. 6s.

GROTIUS DE JURE BELLI ET PACIS, with the Notes of Barbeyrac and others; accompanied by an abridged Translation of the Text, by W. HEWELL, D.D. late Master of Trinity College. 3 Vols. Demy 8vo. 12s. The translation separate, 6s.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

HISTORY.

LIFE AND TIMES OF STEIN, OR GERMANY AND PRUSSIA IN THE NAPOLEONIC AGE, by J. R. SEELEY, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Cambridge, with Portraits and Maps. 3 Vols. Demy 8vo. 48s.

"If we could conceive anything similar to a protective system in the intellectual department, we might perhaps look forward to a time when our historians would raise the cry of protection for native industry. Of the unquestionably greatest German men of modern history—I speak of Frederick the Great, Goethe and Stein—the first two found long since in Carlyle and Lewes biographers who have undoubtedly driven their German competitors out of the field. And now in the year just past Professor Seeley of Cambridge has presented us with a biography of Stein which, though it modestly declines competition with German works and disowns the presumption of teaching us Germans our own history, yet casts into the shade by its brilliant superiority all that we have ourselves hitherto written about Stein."—*Deutsche Rundschau*.

"In a notice of this kind scant justice can be done to a work like the one before us; no short *résumé* can give even the most meagre notion of the contents of these volumes, which contain no page that is superfluous, and none that is uninteresting. . . . To understand the

Germany of to-day one must study the Germany of many yesterdays, and now that study has been made easy by this work, to which no one can hesitate to assign a very high place among those recent histories which have aimed at original research."—*Athenæum*.

"The book before us fills an important gap in English—nay, European—historical literature, and bridges over the history of Prussia from the time of Frederick the Great to the days of Kaiser Wilhelm. It thus gives the reader standing ground whence he may regard contemporary events in Germany in their proper historic light. . . . We congratulate Cambridge and her Professor of History on the appearance of such a noteworthy production. And we may add that it is something upon which we may congratulate England that on the especial field of the Germans, history, on the history of their own country, by the use of their own literary weapons, an Englishman has produced a history of Germany in the Napoleonic age far superior to any that exists in German."—*Examiner*.

THE GROWTH OF ENGLISH INDUSTRY AND COMMERCE. By W. CUNNINGHAM, M.A., late Deputy to the Knightbridge Professor in the University of Cambridge. With Maps and Charts. Crown 8vo. 12s.

"He is, however, undoubtedly sound in the main, and his work deserves recognition as the result of immense industry and research in a field in which the labourers have hitherto been comparatively few."—*Scotsman*.

"Mr Cunningham is not likely to disappoint any readers except such as begin by mistaking the character of his book. He does not promise, and does not give, an account of the

dimensions to which English industry and commerce have grown. It is with the process of growth that he is concerned; and this process he traces with the philosophical insight which distinguishes between what is important and what is trivial. He thus follows with care, skill, and deliberation a single thread through the maze of general English history."—*Guardian*.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES TO THE ROYAL INJUNCTIONS OF 1535, by JAMES BASS MULLINGER, M.A. Demy 8vo. (734 pp.), 12s.

"We trust Mr Mullinger will yet continue his history and bring it down to our own day."—*Academy*.

"He has brought together a mass of instructive details respecting the rise and progress, not only of his own University, but of all the principal Universities of the Middle Ages. . . . We hope some day that he may con-

tinue his labours, and give us a history of the University during the troublous times of the Reformation and the Civil War."—*Athenæum*.

"Mr Mullinger's work is one of great learning and research, which can hardly fail to become a standard book of reference on the subject. . . . We can most strongly recommend this book to our readers."—*Spectator*.

VOL. II. Nearly ready.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES OF GREEK HISTORY.

Accompanied by a short narrative of events, with references to the sources of information and extracts from the ancient authorities, by CARL PETER. Translated from the German by G. CHAWNER, M.A., Fellow and Lecturer of King's College, Cambridge. Demy 4to. 10s.

"As a handy book of reference for genuine students, or even for learned men who want to lay their hands on an authority for some par-

ticular point as quickly as possible, the *Tables* are useful."—*Academy*.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES OF ROMAN HISTORY.

By the same.

[*Preparing.*]

HISTORY OF THE COLLEGE OF ST JOHN THE EVANGELIST, by THOMAS BAKER, B.D., Ejected Fellow. Edited by JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Fellow of St John's. Two Vols. Demy 8vo. 24s.

"To antiquaries the book will be a source of almost inexhaustible amusement, by historians it will be found a work of considerable service on questions respecting our social progress in past times; and the care and thoroughness with which Mr Mayor has discharged his editorial functions are creditable to his learning and industry."—*Athenæum*.

"The work displays very wide reading, and it will be of great use to members of the college and of the university, and, perhaps, of still greater use to students of English history, ecclesiastical, political, social, literary and academical, who have hitherto had to be content with 'Dyer.'"—*Academy*.

HISTORY OF NEPĀL, translated by MUNSHĪ SHEW SHUNKER SINGH and PANDIT SHRĪ GUNĀNAND; edited with an Introductory Sketch of the Country and People by Dr D. WRIGHT, late Residency Surgeon at Kāthmāndū, and with facsimiles of native drawings, and portraits of Sir JUNG BAHĀDUR, the KING OF NEPĀL, &c. Super-royal 8vo. 21s.

"The Cambridge University Press have done well in publishing this work. Such translations are valuable not only to the historian but also to the ethnologist; . . . Dr Wright's Introduction is based on personal inquiry and observation, is written intelligently and candidly, and adds much to the value of the

volume. The coloured lithographic plates are interesting."—*Nature*.

"The history has appeared at a very opportune moment. . . The volume . . . is beautifully printed, and supplied with portraits of Sir Jung Bahadoor and others, and with excellent coloured sketches illustrating Nepaulese architecture and religion."—*Examiner*.

SCHOLAE ACADEMICAE: some Account of the Studies at the English Universities in the Eighteenth Century. By CHRISTOPHER WORDSWORTH, M.A., Fellow of Peterhouse; Author of "Social Life at the English Universities in the Eighteenth Century." Demy 8vo. 15s.

"The general object of Mr Wordsworth's book is sufficiently apparent from its title. He has collected a great quantity of minute and curious information about the working of Cambridge institutions in the last century, with an occasional comparison of the corresponding state of things at Oxford. . . To a great extent it is purely a book of reference, and as such it will be of permanent value for the historical knowledge of English education and learning."—*Saturday Review*.

"Only those who have engaged in like labours will be able fully to appreciate the sustained industry and conscientious accuracy discernible in every page. . . Of the whole volume it may be said that it is a genuine service rendered to the study of University history, and that the habits of thought of any writer educated at either seat of learning in the last century will, in many cases, be far better understood after a consideration of the materials here collected."—*Academy*.

THE ARCHITECTURAL HISTORY OF THE UNIVERSITY AND COLLEGES OF CAMBRIDGE, by the late Professor WILLIS, M.A. With numerous Maps, Plans, and Illustrations. Continued to the present time, and edited by JOHN WILLIS CLARK, M.A., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

[*Nearly ready.*]

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse Ave Maria Lane.

MISCELLANEOUS.

A CATALOGUE OF ANCIENT MARBLES IN GREAT BRITAIN, by Prof. ADOLF MICHAELIS. Translated by C. A. M. FENNELL, M.A., late Fellow of Jesus College. Royal 8vo. Roxburgh (Morocco back), £2. 2s.

"The object of the present work of Michaelis is to describe and make known the vast treasures of ancient sculpture now accumulated in the galleries of Great Britain, the extent and value of which are scarcely appreciated, and chiefly so because there has hitherto been little accessible information about them. To the loving labours of a learned German the owners of art treasures in England are for the second time indebted for a full description of their rich possessions. Waagen gave to the private collections of pictures the advantage of his inspection and cultivated acquaintance with art, and now Michaelis performs the same office for the still less known private hoards of antique sculptures for which our country is so remarkable. The book is beautifully executed, and with its few handsome plates, and excellent indexes, does much credit to the Cambridge Press. It has not been printed in

German, but appears for the first time in the English translation. All lovers of true art and of good work should be grateful to the Syndics of the University Press for the liberal facilities afforded by them towards the production of this important volume by Professor Michaelis."

—*Saturday Review*.

"'Ancient Marbles' here mean relics of Greek and Roman origin which have been imported into Great Britain from classical soil. How rich this island is in respect to these remains of ancient art, every one knows, but it is equally well known that these treasures had been most inadequately described before the author of this work undertook the labour of description. Professor Michaelis has achieved so high a fame as an authority in classical archæology that it seems unnecessary to say how good a book this is."—*The Antiquary*.

LECTURES ON TEACHING, delivered in the University of Cambridge in the Lent Term, 1880. By J. G. FITCH, M.A., Her Majesty's Inspector of Schools. Crown 8vo. New Edition. 5s.

"The lectures will be found most interesting, and deserve to be carefully studied, not only by persons directly concerned with instruction, but by parents who wish to be able to exercise an intelligent judgment in the choice of schools and teachers for their children. For ourselves, we could almost wish to be of school age again, to learn history and geography from some one who could teach them after the pattern set by Mr Fitch to his audience . . . But perhaps Mr Fitch's observations on the general conditions of school-work are even more important than what he says on this or that branch of study."—*Saturday Review*.

"It comprises fifteen lectures, dealing with such subjects as organisation, discipline, examining, language, fact knowledge, science, and methods of instruction; and though the lectures make no pretention to systematic or exhaustive treatment, they yet leave very little of the ground uncovered; and they combine in an admirable way the exposition of sound principles with practical suggestions and illustrations which are evidently derived from wide and varied experience, both in teaching and in examining."—*Scotsman*.

"As principal of a training college and as a Government inspector of schools, Mr Fitch has got at his fingers' ends the working of primary education, while as assistant commissioner to the late Endowed Schools Commission he has seen something of the machinery of our higher schools . . . Mr Fitch's book covers so wide a field and touches on so many burning questions that we must be content to recommend it as the best existing *vade mecum* for the teacher. . . . He is always sensible, always judicious, never wanting in tact . . . Mr Fitch is a scholar; he pretends to no knowledge that he does not possess; he brings to his work the ripe experience of a well-stored mind, and he possesses in a remarkable degree the art of exposition."—*Pall Mall Gazette*.

"Therefore, without reviewing the book for the second time, we are glad to avail ourselves of the opportunity of calling attention to the re-issue of the volume in the five-shilling form, bringing it within the reach of the rank and file of the profession. We cannot let the occasion pass without making special reference to the excellent section on 'punishments' in the lecture on 'Discipline.'"—*School Board Chronicle*.

THEORY AND PRACTICE OF TEACHING. By the Rev. EDWARD THRING, M.A., Head Master of Uppingham School, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"Any attempt to summarize the contents of the volume would fail to give our readers a taste of the pleasure that its perusal has given us."—*Journal of Education*.

"In his book we have something very different from the ordinary work on education. It is full of life. It comes fresh from the busy workshop of a teacher at once practical and enthusiastic, who has evidently taken up his pen, not for the sake of writing a book, but

under the compulsion of almost passionate earnestness, to give expression to his views on questions connected with the teacher's life and work. For suggestiveness and clear incisive statement of the fundamental problems which arise in dealing with the minds of children, we know of no more useful book for any teacher who is willing to throw heart, and conscience, and honesty into his work."—*New York Evening Post*.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

STATUTES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE
and for the Colleges therein, made published and approved (1878—
1882) under the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge Act, 1877.
With an Appendix. Demy 8vo. 16s.

THE WOODCUTTERS OF THE NETHERLANDS
during the last quarter of the Fifteenth Century. In three parts.
I. History of the Woodcutters. II. Catalogue of their Woodcuts.
III. List of the Books containing Woodcuts. By WILLIAM MARTIN
CONWAY. Demy 8vo. 10s. 6d.

THE DIPLOMATIC CORRESPONDENCE OF EARL
GOWER, English Ambassador at the court of Versailles from June
1790 to August 1792. From the originals in the Record Office with
an introduction and Notes, by OSCAR BROWNING, M.A. [*In the Press.*]

A GRAMMAR OF THE IRISH LANGUAGE. By Prof.
WINDISCH. Translated by Dr NORMAN MOORE. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

STATUTES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE.
With some Acts of Parliament relating to the University. Demy
8vo. 3s. 6d.

ORDINATIONES ACADEMIÆ CANTABRIGIENSIS.
Demy 8vo. 3s. 6d.

TRUSTS, STATUTES AND DIRECTIONS affecting
(1) The Professorships of the University. (2) The Scholarships
and Prizes. (3) Other Gifts and Endowments. Demy 8vo. 5s.

COMPENDIUM OF UNIVERSITY REGULATIONS,
for the use of persons in Statu Pupillari. Demy 8vo. 6d.

CATALOGUE OF THE HEBREW MANUSCRIPTS
preserved in the University Library, Cambridge. By Dr S. M.
SCHILLER-SZINESSY. Volume I. containing Section 1. *The Holy*
Scriptures; Section II. *Commentaries on the Bible*. Demy 8vo. 9s.
Volume II. *In the Press.*

A CATALOGUE OF THE MANUSCRIPTS preserved
in the Library of the University of Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 5 Vols.
10s. each.

INDEX TO THE CATALOGUE. Demy 8vo. 10s.

A CATALOGUE OF ADVERSARIA and printed books
containing MS. notes, preserved in the Library of the University of
Cambridge. 3s. 6d.

THE ILLUMINATED MANUSCRIPTS IN THE LI-
BRARY OF THE FITZWILLIAM MUSEUM, Catalogued with
Descriptions, and an Introduction, by WILLIAM GEORGE SEARLE,
M.A., late Fellow of Queens' College, and Vicar of Hockington,
Cambridgeshire. Demy 8vo. 7s. 6d.

A CHRONOLOGICAL LIST OF THE GRACES,
Documents, and other Papers in the University Registry which
concern the University Library. Demy 8vo. 2s. 6d.

CATALOGUS BIBLIOTHECÆ BURCKHARDTIANÆ.
Demy 4to. 5s.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

The Cambridge Bible for Schools and Colleges.

GENERAL EDITOR: THE VERY REVEREND J. J. S. PEROWNE, D.D.,
DEAN OF PETERBOROUGH.

THE want of an Annotated Edition of the BIBLE, in handy portions, suitable for School use, has long been felt.

In order to provide Text-books for School and Examination purposes, the CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS has arranged to publish the several books of the BIBLE in separate portions at a moderate price, with introductions and explanatory notes.

The Very Reverend J. J. S. PEROWNE, D.D., Dean of Peterborough, has undertaken the general editorial supervision of the work, assisted by a staff of eminent coadjutors. Some of the books have been already edited or undertaken by the following gentlemen:

- Rev. A. CARR, M.A., *Assistant Master at Wellington College.*
- Rev. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A., *Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford.*
- Rev. S. COX, *Nottingham.*
- Rev. A. B. DAVIDSON, D.D., *Professor of Hebrew, Edinburgh.*
- The Ven. F. W. FARRAR, D.D., *Archdeacon of Westminster.*
- Rev. C. D. GINSBURG, LL.D.
- Rev. A. E. HUMPHREYS, M.A., *Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.*
- Rev. A. F. KIRKPATRICK, M.A., *Fellow of Trinity College, Regius Professor of Hebrew.*
- Rev. J. J. LIAS, M.A., *late Professor at St David's College, Lampeter.*
- Rev. J. R. LUMBY, D.D., *Norrisian Professor of Divinity.*
- Rev. G. F. MACLEAR, D.D., *Warden of St Augustine's College, Canterbury.*
- Rev. H. C. G. MOULE, M.A., *Fellow of Trinity College, Principal of Ridley Hall, Cambridge.*
- Rev. W. F. MOULTON, D.D., *Head Master of the Leys School, Cambridge.*
- Rev. E. H. PEROWNE, D.D., *Master of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of St Asaph.*
- The Ven. T. T. PEROWNE, M.A., *Archdeacon of Norwich.*
- Rev. A. PLUMMER, M.A., D.D., *Master of University College, Durham.*
- The Very Rev. E. H. PLUMPTRE, D.D., *Dean of Wells.*
- Rev. W. SIMCOX, M.A., *Rector of Weyhill, Hants.*
- ROBERTSON SMITH, M.A., *Lord Almoner's Professor of Arabic.*
- Rev. H. D. M. SPENCE, M.A., *Hon. Canon of Gloucester Cathedral.*
- Rev. A. W. STREANE, M.A., *Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge.*

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

THE CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS & COLLEGES.

*Continued.***Now Ready. Cloth, Extra Fcap. 8vo.**

- THE BOOK OF JOSHUA. By the Rev. G. F. MACLEAR, D.D.
With 2 Maps. 2s. 6d.
- THE BOOK OF JUDGES. By the Rev. J. J. LIAS, M.A.
With Map. 3s. 6d.
- THE FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL. By the Rev. Professor
KIRKPATRICK, M.A. With Map. 3s. 6d.
- THE SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL. By the Rev. Professor
KIRKPATRICK, M.A. With 2 Maps. 3s. 6d.
- THE BOOK OF JOB. By the Rev. A. B. DAVIDSON, D.D. 5s.
- THE BOOK OF ECCLESIASTES. By the Very Rev. E. H.
PLUMPTRE, D.D., Dean of Wells. 5s.
- THE BOOK OF JEREMIAH. By the Rev. A. W. STREANE,
M.A. With Map. 4s. 6d.
- THE BOOKS OF OBADIAH AND JONAH. By Archdeacon
PEROWNE. 2s. 6d.
- THE BOOK OF JONAH. By Archdeacon PEROWNE. 1s. 6d.
- THE BOOK OF MICAH. By the Rev. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A.
1s. 6d.
- THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST MATTHEW. By the
Rev. A. CARR, M.A. With 2 Maps. 2s. 6d.
- THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST MARK. By the Rev.
G. F. MACLEAR, D.D. With 2 Maps. 2s. 6d.
- THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST LUKE. By Archdeacon
F. W. FARRAR. With 4 Maps. 4s. 6d.
- THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST JOHN. By the Rev.
A. PLUMMER, M.A., D.D. With 4 Maps. 4s. 6d.
- THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES. By the Rev. Professor
LUMBY, D.D. With 4 Maps. 4s. 6d.
- THE EPISTLE TO THE ROMANS. By the Rev. H. C. G.
MOULE, M.A. 3s. 6d.
- THE FIRST EPISTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS. By the Rev.
J. J. LIAS, M.A. With a Map and Plan. 2s.
- THE SECOND EPISTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS. By the
Rev. J. J. LIAS, M.A. 2s.
- THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS. By Archdeacon FARRAR.
3s. 6d.
- THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF ST JAMES. By the Very Rev.
E. H. PLUMPTRE, D.D., Dean of Wells. 1s. 6d.
- THE EPISTLES OF ST PETER AND ST JUDE. By the
same Editor. 2s. 6d.
- THE EPISTLES OF ST JOHN. By the Rev. A. PLUMMER,
M.A., D.D. 3s. 6d.

*London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.*

THE CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS & COLLEGES.

Continued.

Preparing.

THE BOOK OF GENESIS. By Professor ROBERTSON SMITH, M.A.

THE BOOK OF EXODUS. By the Rev. C. D. GINSBURG, LL.D.

THE BOOK OF HOSEA. By the Rev. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A.

THE BOOKS OF HAGGAI AND ZECHARIAH. By Archdeacon PEROWNE.

THE BOOK OF REVELATION. By the Rev. W. SIMCOX, M.A.

THE CAMBRIDGE GREEK TESTAMENT,

FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES,

with a Revised Text, based on the most recent critical authorities, and English Notes, prepared under the direction of the General Editor,

THE VERY REVEREND J. J. S. PEROWNE, D.D.,

DEAN OF PETERBOROUGH.

Now Ready.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST MATTHEW. By the Rev. A. CARR, M.A. With 4 Maps. 4s. 6d.

"With the 'Notes,' in the volume before us, we are much pleased; so far as we have searched, they are scholarly and sound. The quotations from the Classics are apt; and the references to modern Greek form a pleasing feature."—*The Churchman*.

"Copious illustrations, gathered from a great variety of sources, make his notes a very valuable aid to the student. They are indeed remarkably interesting, while all explanations on meanings, applications, and the like are distinguished by their lucidity and good sense."—*Pall Mall Gazette*.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST MARK. By the Rev.

G. F. MACLEAR, D.D. With 3 Maps. 4s. 6d.

"The Cambridge Greek Testament, of which Dr Maclear's edition of the Gospel according to St Mark is a volume, certainly supplies a want. Without pretending to compete with the leading commentaries, or to embody very much original research, it forms a most satisfactory introduction to the study of the New Testament in the original. . . Dr Maclear's introduction contains all that is known of St Mark's life, with references to passages in the New Testament in which he is mentioned; an account of the circumstances in which the Gospel was composed, with an estimate of the influence of St Peter's teaching upon St Mark; an excellent sketch of the special characteristics of this Gospel; an analysis, and a chapter on the text of the New Testament generally. . . The work is completed by three good maps."—*Saturday Review*.

"The Notes, which are admirably put together, seem to contain all that is necessary for the guidance of the student, as well as a judicious selection of passages from various sources illustrating scenery and manners."—*Academy*.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST LUKE. By Archdeacon

FARRAR. With 4 Maps. 6s.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST JOHN. By the Rev. A.

PLUMMER, M.A., D.D. With 4 Maps. 6s.

"A valuable addition has also been made to 'The Cambridge Greek Testament for Schools,' Dr Plummer's notes on 'the Gospel according to St John' are scholarly, concise, and instructive, and embody the results of much thought and wide reading."—*Expositor*.

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES. By the Rev. Prof. LUMBY.

[Preparing.]

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

THE PITT PRESS SERIES.

I. GREEK.

THE ANABASIS OF XENOPHON, BOOKS I. III. IV.

and V. With a Map and English Notes by ALFRED PRETOR, M.A., Fellow of St Catharine's College, Cambridge; Editor of *Persius* and *Cicero ad Atticum* Book I. 2s. each.

"In Mr Pretor's edition of the *Anabasis* the text of Kühner has been followed in the main, while the exhaustive and admirable notes of the great German editor have been largely utilised. These notes deal with the minutest as well as the most important difficulties in construction, and all questions of history, antiquity, and geography are briefly but very effectually elucidated."—*The Examiner*.

"We welcome this addition to the other books of the *Anabasis* so ably edited by Mr Pretor. Although originally intended for the use of candidates at the university local examinations, yet this edition will be found adapted not only to meet the wants of the junior student, but even advanced scholars will find much in this work that will repay its perusal."—*The Schoolmaster*.

"Mr Pretor's '*Anabasis of Xenophon, Book IV.*' displays a union of accurate Cambridge scholarship, with experience of what is required by learners gained in examining middle-class schools. The text is large and clearly printed, and the notes explain all difficulties. . . . Mr Pretor's notes seem to be all that could be wished as regards grammar, geography, and other matters."—*The Academy*.

BOOKS II. VI. and VII. By the same Editor. 2s. 6d. each.

"Another Greek text, designed it would seem for students preparing for the local examinations, is '*Xenophon's Anabasis, Book II.*', with English Notes, by Alfred Pretor, M.A. The editor has exercised his usual discrimination in utilising the text and notes of Kühner, with the occasional assistance of the best hints of Schneider, Vollbrecht and Macmichael on critical matters, and of Mr R. W. Taylor on points of history and geography. . . . When Mr Pretor commits himself to Commentator's work, he is eminently helpful. . . . Had we to introduce a young Greek scholar to Xenophon, we should esteem ourselves fortunate in having Pretor's text-book as our chart and guide."—*Contemporary Review*.

THE ANABASIS OF XENOPHON, by A. PRETOR, M.A.,

Text and Notes, complete in two Volumes. 7s. 6d.

AGESILAUS OF XENOPHON. The Text revised

with Critical and Explanatory Notes, Introduction, Analysis, and Indices.

By H. HAILSTONE, M.A., late Scholar of Peterhouse, Cambridge, Editor of *Xenophon's Hellenics*, etc. 2s. 6d.

ARISTOPHANES—RANAE. With English Notes and

Introduction by W. C. GREEN, M.A., late Assistant Master at Rugby School. 3s. 6d.

ARISTOPHANES—AVES. By the same Editor. *New*

Edition. 3s. 6d.

"The notes to both plays are excellent. Much has been done in these two volumes to render the study of Aristophanes a real treat to a boy instead of a drudgery, by helping him to understand the fun and to express it in his mother tongue."—*The Examiner*.

ARISTOPHANES—PLUTUS. By the same Editor. 3s. 6d.

EURIPIDES. HERCULES FURENS. With Intro-

ductions, Notes and Analysis. By J. T. HUTCHINSON, M.A., Christ's College, and A. GRAY, M.A., Fellow of Jesus College. 2s.

"Messrs Hutchinson and Gray have produced a careful and useful edition."—*Saturday Review*.

THE HERACLEIDÆ OF EURIPIDES, with Introduc-

tion and Critical Notes by E. A. BECK, M.A., Fellow of Trinity Hall. 3s. 6d.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

LUCIANI SOMNIUM CHARON PISCATOR ET DE
LUCTU, with English Notes by W. E. HEITLAND, M.A., Fellow of
St John's College, Cambridge. New Edition, with Appendix. 3s. 6d.

OUTLINES OF THE PHILOSOPHY OF ARISTOTLE.
Edited by E. WALLACE, M.A. (See p. 30.)

II. LATIN.

M. T. CICERONIS DE AMICITIA. Edited by J. S.
REID, M.L., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Gonville and Caius College,
Cambridge. New Edition, with Additions. 3s. 6d.

"Mr Reid has decidedly attained his aim, namely, 'a thorough examination of the Latinity of the dialogue.' The revision of the text is most valuable, and comprehends sundry acute corrections. . . . This volume, like Mr Reid's other editions, is a solid gain to the scholarship of the country."—*Athenæum*.

"A more distinct gain to scholarship is Mr Reid's able and thorough edition of the *De Amicitia* of Cicero, a work of which, whether we regard the exhaustive introduction or the instructive and most suggestive commentary, it would be difficult to speak too highly. . . . When we come to the commentary, we are only amazed by its fulness in proportion to its bulk. Nothing is overlooked which can tend to enlarge the learner's general knowledge of Ciceronian Latin or to elucidate the text."—*Saturday Review*.

M. T. CICERONIS CATO MAJOR DE SENECTUTE.
Edited by J. S. REID, M.L. 3s. 6d.

"The notes are excellent and scholarlike, adapted for the upper forms of public schools, and likely to be useful even to more advanced students."—*Guardian*.

M. T. CICERONIS ORATIO PRO ARCHIA POETA.
Edited by J. S. REID, M.L. Revised Edition. 2s.

"It is an admirable specimen of careful editing. An Introduction tells us everything we could wish to know about Archias, about Cicero's connexion with him, about the merits of the trial, and the genuineness of the speech. The text is well and carefully printed. The notes are clear and scholar-like. . . . No boy can master this little volume without feeling that he has advanced a long step in scholarship."—*The Academy*.

M. T. CICERONIS PRO L. CORNELIO BALBO ORATIO.
Edited by J. S. REID, M.L. 1s. 6d.

"We are bound to recognize the pains devoted in the annotation of these two orations to the minute and thorough study of their Latinity, both in the ordinary notes and in the textual appendices."—*Saturday Review*.

M. T. CICERONIS PRO P. CORNELIO SULLA
ORATIO. Edited by J. S. REID, M.L. 3s. 6d.

"Mr Reid is so well known to scholars as a commentator on Cicero that a new work from him scarcely needs any commendation of ours. His edition of the speech *Pro Sulla* is fully equal in merit to the volumes which he has already published. . . . It would be difficult to speak too highly of the notes. There could be no better way of gaining an insight into the characteristics of Cicero's style and the Latinity of his period than by making a careful study of this speech with the aid of Mr Reid's commentary. . . . Mr Reid's intimate knowledge of the minutest details of scholarship enables him to detect and explain the slightest points of distinction between the usages of different authors and different periods. . . . The notes are followed by a valuable appendix on the text, and another on points of orthography; an excellent index brings the work to a close."—*Saturday Review*.

M. T. CICERONIS PRO CN. PLANCIO ORATIO.
Edited by H. A. HOLDEN, LL.D., late Head Master of Ipswich School.
4s. 6d.

"As a book for students this edition can have few rivals. It is enriched by an excellent introduction and a chronological table of the principal events of the life of Cicero; while in its appendix, and in the notes on the text which are added, there is much of the greatest value. The volume is neatly got up, and is in every way commendable."—*The Scotsman*.

"Dr Holden's own edition is all that could be expected from his elegant and practised scholarship. . . . Dr Holden has evidently made up his mind as to the character of the commentary most likely to be generally useful; and he has carried out his views with admirable thoroughness."—*Academy*.

"Dr Holden has given us here an excellent edition. The commentary is even unusually full and complete; and after going through it carefully, we find little or nothing to criticize. There is an excellent introduction, lucidly explaining the circumstances under which the speech was delivered, a table of events in the life of Cicero and a useful index." *Spectator*, Oct. 29, 1881.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

M. T. CICERONIS IN Q. CAECILIUM DIVINATIO ET IN C. VERREM ACTIO PRIMA. With Introduction and Notes by W. E. HEITLAND, M.A., and HERBERT COWIE, M.A., Fellows of St John's College, Cambridge. 3s.

M. T. CICERONIS ORATIO PRO L. MURENA, with English Introduction and Notes. By W. E. HEITLAND, M.A., Fellow and Classical Lecturer of St John's College, Cambridge. **Second Edition, carefully revised.** 3s.

"Those students are to be deemed fortunate who have to read Cicero's lively and brilliant oration for L. Murena with Mr Heitland's handy edition, which may be pronounced 'four-square' in point of equipment, and which has, not without good reason, attained the honours of a second edition."—*Saturday Review*.

M. T. CICERONIS IN GAIUM VERREM ACTIO PRIMA. With Introduction and Notes. By H. COWIE, M.A., Fellow of St John's College, Cambridge. 1s. 6d.

M. T. CICERONIS ORATIO PRO T. A. MILONE, with a Translation of Asconius' Introduction, Marginal Analysis and English Notes. Edited by the Rev. JOHN SMYTH PURTON, B.D., late President and Tutor of St Catharine's College. 2s. 6d.

"The editorial work is excellently done."—*The Academy*.

M. T. CICERONIS SOMNIUM SCIPIONIS. With Introduction and Notes. By W. D. PEARMAN, M.A., Head Master of Potsdam School, Jamaica. 2s.

P. OVIDII NASONIS FASTORUM LIBER VI. With a Plan of Rome and Notes by A. SIDGWICK, M.A. Tutor of Corpus Christi College, Oxford. 1s. 6d.

"Mr Sidgwick's editing of the Sixth Book of Ovid's *Fasti* furnishes a careful and serviceable volume for average students. It eschews 'construes' which supersede the use of the dictionary, but gives full explanation of grammatical usages and historical and mythical allusions, besides illustrating peculiarities of style, true and false derivations, and the more remarkable variations of the text."—*Saturday Review*.

"It is eminently good and useful. . . . The Introduction is singularly clear on the astronomy of Ovid, which is properly shown to be ignorant and confused; there is an excellent little map of Rome, giving just the places mentioned in the text and no more; the notes are evidently written by a practical schoolmaster."—*The Academy*.

GAI IULI CAESARIS DE BELLO GALLICO COMMENT. I. II. With English Notes and Map by A. G. PESKETT, M.A., Fellow of Magdalene College, Cambridge, Editor of Caesar De Bello Gallico, VII. 2s. 6d.

BOOKS III. AND VI. By the same Editor. 1s. 6d. each.

"In an unusually succinct introduction he gives all the preliminary and collateral information that is likely to be useful to a young student; and, wherever we have examined his notes, we have found them eminently practical and satisfying. . . . The book may well be recommended for careful study in school or college."—*Saturday Review*.

"The notes are scholarly, short, and a real help to the most elementary beginners in Latin prose."—*The Examiner*.

BOOKS IV. AND V. AND BOOK VII. by the same Editor. 2s. each.

BOOK VIII. by the same Editor. [In the Press.]

London: C. J. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

P. VERGILI MARONIS AENEIDOS LIBRI I., II., III., IV., V., VI., VII., VIII., IX., X., XI., XII. Edited with Notes by A. SIDGWICK, M.A. Tutor of Corpus Christi College, Oxford. 1s. 6d. each.

"Much more attention is given to the literary aspect of the poem than is usually paid to it in editions intended for the use of beginners. The introduction points out the distinction between primitive and literary epics, explains the purpose of the poem, and gives an outline of the story."—*Saturday Review*.

"Mr Arthur Sidgwick's 'Vergil, Aeneid, Book XII.' is worthy of his reputation, and is distinguished by the same acuteness and accuracy of knowledge, appreciation of a boy's difficulties and ingenuity and resource in meeting them, which we have on other occasions had reason to praise in these pages."—*The Academy*.

"As masterly in its clearly divided preface and appendices as in the sound and independent character of its annotations. . . . There is a great deal more in the notes than mere compilation and suggestion. . . . No difficulty is left unnoticed or unhandled."—*Saturday Review*.

"This edition is admirably adapted for the use of junior students, who will find in it the result of much reading in a condensed form, and clearly expressed."—*Cambridge Independent Press*.

BOOKS VII. VIII. in one volume. 3s.

BOOKS IX. X. in one volume. 3s.

BOOKS X., XI., XII. in one volume. 3s. 6d.

QUINTUS CURTIUS. A Portion of the History.

(ALEXANDER IN INDIA.) By W. E. HEITLAND, M.A., Fellow and Lecturer of St John's College, Cambridge, and T. E. RAVEN, B.A., Assistant Master in Sherborne School. 3s. 6d.

"Equally commendable as a genuine addition to the existing stock of school-books is *Alexander in India*, a compilation from the eighth and ninth books of Q. Curtius, edited for the Pitt Press by Messrs Heitland and Raven. . . . The work of Curtius has merits of its own, which, in former generations, made it a favourite with English scholars, and which still make it a popular text-book in Continental schools. . . . The reputation of Mr Heitland is a sufficient guarantee for the scholarship of the notes, which are ample without being excessive, and the book is well furnished with all that is needful in the nature of maps, indexes, and appendices."—*Academy*.

M. ANNAEI LUCANI PHARSALIAE LIBER PRIMUS, edited with English Introduction and Notes by W. E. HEITLAND, M.A. and C. E. HASKINS, M.A., Fellows and Lecturers of St John's College, Cambridge. 1s. 6d.

"A careful and scholarlike production."—*Times*.

"In nice parallels of Lucan from Latin poets and from Shakspeare, Mr Haskins and Mr Heitland deserve praise."—*Saturday Review*.

BEDA'S ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY, BOOKS

III., IV., the Text from the very ancient MS. in the Cambridge University Library, collated with six other MSS. Edited, with a life from the German of EBERT, and with Notes, &c. by J. E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Professor of Latin, and J. R. LUMBY, D.D., Norrisian Professor of Divinity. Revised edition. 7s. 6d.

"To young students of English History the illustrative notes will be of great service, while the study of the texts will be a good introduction to Mediæval Latin."—*The Nonconformist*.

"In Bede's works Englishmen can go back to *origines* of their history, unequalled for form and matter by any modern European nation. Prof. Mayor has done good service in rendering a part of Bede's greatest work accessible to those who can read Latin with ease. He has adorned this edition of the third and fourth books of the 'Ecclesiastical History' with that amazing erudition for which he is unrivalled among Englishmen and rarely equalled by Germans. And however interesting and valuable the text may be, we can certainly apply to his notes the expression, *La sauce vaut mieux que le poisson*. They are literally crammed with interesting information about early English life. For though ecclesiastical in name, Bede's history treats of all parts of the national life, since the Church had points of contact with all."—*Examiner*.

BOOKS I. and II. *In the Press*.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

III. FRENCH.

LE BOURGEOIS GENTILHOMME, Comédie-Ballet en Cinq Actes. Par J.-B. POQUELIN DE MOLIÈRE (1670). With a life of Molière and Grammatical and Philological Notes. By the Rev. A. C. CLAPIN, M.A., St John's College, Cambridge, and Bachelier-ès-Lettres of the University of France. 1s. 6d.

LA PICCIOLA. By X. B. SAINTINE. The Text, with Introduction, Notes and Map, by the same Editor, 2s.

LA GUERRE. By MM. ERCKMANN-CHATRIAN. With Map, Introduction and Commentary by the same Editor. 3s.

LAZARE HOCHÉ—PAR ÉMILE DE BONNECHOSE. With Three Maps, Introduction and Commentary, by C. COLBECK, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge; Assistant Master at Harrow School. 2s.

LE VERRE D'EAU. A Comedy, by SCRIBE. With a Biographical Memoir, and Grammatical, Literary and Historical Notes. By the same Editor.

"It may be national prejudice, but we consider this edition far superior to any of the series which hitherto have been edited exclusively by foreigners. Mr Colbeck seems better to understand the wants and difficulties of an English boy. The etymological notes especially are admirable. . . . The historical notes and introduction are a piece of thorough honest work."—*Journal of Education*.

HISTOIRE DU SIÈCLE DE LOUIS XIV PAR VOLTAIRE. Part I. Chaps. I.—XIII. Edited with Notes Philological and Historical, Biographical and Geographical Indices, etc. by GUSTAVE MASSON, B.A. Univ. Gallic., Officier d'Académie, Assistant Master of Harrow School, and G. W. PROTHERO, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of King's College, Cambridge. 2s. 6d.

"Messrs Masson and Prothero have, to judge from the first part of their work, performed with much discretion and care the task of editing Voltaire's *Siècle de Louis XIV* for the 'Pitt Press Series.' Besides the usual kind of notes, the editors have in this case, influenced by Voltaire's 'summary way of treating much of the history,' given a good deal of historical information, in which they have, we think, done well. At the beginning of the book will be found excellent and succinct accounts of the constitution of the French army and Parliament at the period treated of."—*Saturday Review*.

Part II. Chaps. XIV.—XXIV. With Three Maps of the Period. By the same Editors. 2s. 6d.

Part III. Chap. XXV. to the end. By the same Editors. 2s. 6d.

M. DARU, par M. C. A. SAINTE-BEUVE, (Causeries du Lundi, Vol. IX.). With Biographical Sketch of the Author, and Notes Philological and Historical. By GUSTAVE MASSON. 2s.

LA SUITE DU MENTEUR. A Comedy in Five Acts, by P. CORNEILLE. Edited with Fontenelle's Memoir of the Author, Voltaire's Critical Remarks, and Notes Philological and Historical. By GUSTAVE MASSON. 2s.

LA JEUNE SIBÉRIENNE. LE LÉPREUX DE LA CITÉ D'AOSTE. Tales by COUNT XAVIER DE MAISTRE. With Biographical Notice, Critical Appreciations, and Notes. By GUSTAVE MASSON. 2s.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

LE DIRECTOIRE. (Considérations sur la Révolution Française. Troisième et quatrième parties.) Par MADAME LA BARONNE DE STAËL-HOLSTEIN. With a Critical Notice of the Author, a Chronological Table, and Notes Historical and Philological, by G. MASSON, B.A., and G. W. PROTHERO, M.A. Revised and enlarged Edition. 2s.

"Prussia under Frederick the Great, and France under the Directory, bring us face to face respectively with periods of history which it is right should be known thoroughly, and which are well treated in the Pitt Press volumes. The latter in particular, an extract from the world-known work of Madame de Staël on the French Revolution, is beyond all praise for the excellence both of its style and of its matter."—*Times*.

DIX ANNÉES D'ÉXIL. LIVRE II. CHAPITRES I—8. Par MADAME LA BARONNE DE STAËL-HOLSTEIN. With a Biographical Sketch of the Author, a Selection of Poetical Fragments by Madame de Staël's Contemporaries, and Notes Historical and Philological. By GUSTAVE MASSON and G. W. PROTHERO, M.A. Revised and enlarged edition. 2s.

FRÉDÉGONDE ET BRUNEHAUT. A Tragedy in Five Acts, by N. LEMERCIER. Edited with Notes, Genealogical and Chronological Tables, a Critical Introduction and a Biographical Notice. By GUSTAVE MASSON. 2s.

LE VIEUX CÉLIBATAIRE. A Comedy, by COLLIN D'HARLEVILLE. With a Biographical Memoir, and Grammatical, Literary and Historical Notes. By the same Editor. 2s.

"M. Masson is doing good work in introducing learners to some of the less-known French play-writers. The arguments are admirably clear, and the notes are not too abundant."—*Academy*.

LA METROMANIE, A Comedy, by PIRON, with a Biographical Memoir, and Grammatical, Literary and Historical Notes. By the same Editor. 2s.

LASCARIS, OU LES GRECS DU XV^E. SIÈCLE, Nouvelle Historique, par A. F. VILLEMMAIN, with a Biographical Sketch of the Author, a Selection of Poems on Greece, and Notes Historical and Philological. By the same Editor. 2s.

IV. GERMAN.

CULTURGESCHICHTLICHE NOVELLEN, von W. H. RIEHL, with Grammatical, Philological, and Historical Notes, and a Complete Index, by H. J. WOLSTENHOLME, B.A. (Lond.). 4s. 6d.

ERNST, HERZOG VON SCHWABEN. UHLAND. With Introduction and Notes. By H. J. WOLSTENHOLME, B.A. (Lond.), Lecturer in German at Newnham College, Cambridge. 3s. 6d.

ZOPF UND SCHWERT. Lustspiel in fünf Aufzügen von KARL GUTZKOW. With a Biographical and Historical Introduction, English Notes, and an Index. By the same Editor. 3s. 6d.

"We are glad to be able to notice a careful edition of K. Gutzkow's amusing comedy 'Zopf and Schwert' by Mr H. J. Wolstenholme. . . . These notes are abundant and contain references to standard grammatical works."—*Academy*.

Goethe's Knabenjahre. (1749—1759.) GOETHE'S BOYHOOD: being the First Three Books of his Autobiography. Arranged and Annotated by WILHELM WAGNER, Ph. D., late Professor at the Johanneum, Hamburg. 2s.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

HAUFF. DAS WIRTHSHAUS IM SPESSART. Edited by A. SCHLOTTMANN, Ph.D., Assistant Master at Uppingham School. 3s. 6d.

DER OBERHOF. A Tale of Westphalian Life, by KARL IMMERMANN. With a Life of Immermann and English Notes, by WILHELM WAGNER, Ph.D., late Professor at the Johanneum, Hamburg. 3s.

A BOOK OF GERMAN DACTYLIC POETRY. Arranged and Annotated by the same Editor. 3s.

Der erste Kreuzzug (THE FIRST CRUSADE), by FRIEDRICH VON RAUMER. Condensed from the Author's 'History of the Hohenstaufen', with a life of RAUMER, two Plans and English Notes. By the same Editor. 2s.

"Certainly no more interesting book could be made the subject of examinations. The story of the First Crusade has an undying interest. The notes are, on the whole, good."—*Educational Times*.

A BOOK OF BALLADS ON GERMAN HISTORY. Arranged and Annotated by the same Editor. 2s.

"It carries the reader rapidly through some of the most important incidents connected with the German race and name, from the invasion of Italy by the Visigoths under their King Alaric, down to the Franco-German War and the installation of the present Emperor. The notes supply very well the connecting links between the successive periods, and exhibit in its various phases of growth and progress, or the reverse, the vast unwieldy mass which constitutes modern Germany."—*Times*.

DER STAAT FRIEDRICHS DES GROSSEN. By G. FREYTAG. With Notes. By the same Editor. 2s.

"Prussia under Frederick the Great, and France under the Directory, bring us face to face respectively with periods of history which it is right should be known thoroughly, and which are well treated in the Pitt Press volumes."—*Times*.

GOETHE'S HERMANN AND DOROTHEA. With an Introduction and Notes. By the same Editor. Revised edition by J. W. CARTMELL, M.A. 3s. 6d.

"The notes are among the best that we know, with the reservation that they are often too abundant."—*Academy*.

Das Jahr 1813 (THE YEAR 1813), by F. KOHLRAUSCH. With English Notes. By the same Editor. 2s.

V. ENGLISH.

JOHN AMOS COMENIUS, Bishop of the Moravians. His Life and Educational Works, by S. S. LAURIE, A.M., F.R.S.E., Professor of the Institutes and History of Education in the University of Edinburgh. Second Edition, revised. 3s. 6d.

OUTLINES OF THE PHILOSOPHY OF ARISTOTLE. Compiled by EDWIN WALLACE, M.A., LL.D. (St Andrews), Fellow and Tutor of Worcester College, Oxford. Third Edition Enlarged. 4s. 6d.

"A judicious selection of characteristic passages, arranged in paragraphs, each of which is preceded by a masterly and perspicuous English analysis."—*Scotsman*.

"Gives in a comparatively small compass a very good sketch of Aristotle's teaching."—*Sat. Review*.

THREE LECTURES ON THE PRACTICE OF EDUCATION. Delivered in the University of Cambridge in the Easter Term, 1882, under the direction of the Teachers' Training Syndicate. 2s.

"Like one of Bacon's Essays, it handles those things in which the writer's life is most conversant, and it will come home to men's business and bosoms. Like Bacon's Essays, too, it is full of apophthegms."—*Journal of Education*.

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse, Ave Maria Lane.

GENERAL AIMS OF THE TEACHER, AND FORM
MANAGEMENT. Two Lectures delivered in the University of Cambridge
in the Lent Term, 1883, by F. W. FARRAR, D.D. Archdeacon of West-
minster, and R. B. POOLE, B.D. Head Master of Bedford Modern School.
1s. 6d.

MILTON'S TRACTATE ON EDUCATION. A fac-
simile reprint from the Edition of 1673. Edited, with Introduction and
Notes, by OSCAR BROWNING, M.A., Fellow and Lecturer of King's College,
Cambridge, and formerly Assistant Master at Eton College. 2s.

"A separate reprint of Milton's famous letter to Master Samuel Hartlib was a desideratum,
and we are grateful to Mr Browning for his elegant and scholarly edition, to which is prefixed the
careful *résumé* of the work given in his 'History of Educational Theories.'"—*Journal of
Education*.

LOCKE ON EDUCATION. With Introduction and Notes
by the Rev. R. H. QUICK, M.A. 3s. 6d.

"The work before us leaves nothing to be desired. It is of convenient form and reasonable
price, accurately printed, and accompanied by notes which are admirable. There is no teacher
too young to find this book interesting; there is no teacher too old to find it profitable."—*The
School Bulletin, New York*.

THE TWO NOBLE KINSMEN, edited with Intro-
duction and Notes by the Rev. Professor SKEAT, M.A., formerly Fellow
of Christ's College, Cambridge. 3s. 6d.

"This edition of a play that is well worth study, for more reasons than one, by so careful a
scholar as Mr Skeat, deserves a hearty welcome."—*Athenæum*.

"Mr Skeat is a conscientious editor, and has left no difficulty unexplained."—*Times*.

BACON'S HISTORY OF THE REIGN OF KING
HENRY VII. With Notes by the Rev. J. RAWSON LUMBY, D.D., Nor-
risian Professor of Divinity; late Fellow of St Catharine's College. 3s.

SIR THOMAS MORE'S UTOPIA. With Notes by the
Rev. J. RAWSON LUMBY, D.D., Norrisian Professor of Divinity; late Fellow
of St Catharine's College, Cambridge. 3s. 6d.

"To Dr Lumby we must give praise unqualified and unstinted. He has done his work
admirably. . . . Every student of history, every politician, every social reformer, every one
interested in literary curiosities, every lover of English should buy and carefully read Dr
Lumby's edition of the 'Utopia.' We are afraid to say more lest we should be thought ex-
travagant, and our recommendation accordingly lose part of its force."—*The Teacher*.

"It was originally written in Latin and does not find a place on ordinary bookshelves. A very
great boon has therefore been conferred on the general English reader by the managers of the
Pitt Press Series, in the issue of a convenient little volume of *More's Utopia* not in the original
Latin, but in the quaint *English Translation thereof made by Raphe Robynson*, which adds a
linguistic interest to the intrinsic merit of the work. . . . All this has been edited in a most com-
plete and scholarly fashion by Dr J. R. Lumby, the Norrisian Professor of Divinity, whose name
alone is a sufficient warrant for its accuracy. It is a real addition to the modern stock of classical
English literature."—*Guardian*.

MORE'S HISTORY OF KING RICHARD III. Edited
with Notes, Glossary and Index of Names. By J. RAWSON LUMBY, D.D.
Norrisian Professor of Divinity, Cambridge; to which is added the conclusion
of the History of King Richard III. as given in the continuation of Hardyng's
Chronicle, London, 1543. 3s. 6d.

A SKETCH OF ANCIENT PHILOSOPHY FROM
THALES TO CICERO, by JOSEPH B. MAYOR, M.A., late Professor of
Moral Philosophy at King's College, London. 3s. 6d.

"Professor Mayor contributes to the Pitt Press Series *A Sketch of Ancient Philosophy* in
which he has endeavoured to give a general view of the philosophical systems illustrated by the
genius of the masters of metaphysical and ethical science from Thales to Cicero. In the course
of his sketch he takes occasion to give concise analyses of Plato's Republic, and of the Ethics and
Politics of Aristotle; and these abstracts will be to some readers not the least useful portions of
the book."—*The Guardian*.

[Other Volumes are in preparation.]

London: C. F. CLAY & SON, Cambridge University Press Warehouse,
Ave Maria Lane.

University of Cambridge.

LOCAL EXAMINATIONS.

Examination Papers, for various years, with the *Regulations for the Examination*. Demy 8vo. 2s. each, or by Post, 2s. 2d.

Class Lists, for various years, Boys 1s., Girls 6d.

Annual Reports of the Syndicate, with Supplementary Tables showing the success and failure of the Candidates. 2s. each, by Post 2s. 3d.

HIGHER LOCAL EXAMINATIONS.

Examination Papers for various years, *to which are added the Regulations for the Examination*. Demy 8vo. 2s. each, by Post 2s. 2d.

Class Lists, for various years. 1s. By post, 1s. 2d.

Reports of the Syndicate. Demy 8vo. 1s., by Post 1s. 2d.

LOCAL LECTURES SYNDICATE.

Calendar for the years 1875—9. Fcap. 8vo. *cloth*. 2s.; for 1875—80. 2s.; for 1880—81. 1s.

TEACHERS' TRAINING SYNDICATE.

Examination Papers for various years, *to which are added the Regulations for the Examination*. Demy 8vo. 6d., by Post 7d.

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY REPORTER.

Published by Authority.

Containing all the Official Notices of the University, Reports of Discussions in the Schools, and Proceedings of the Cambridge Philosophical, Antiquarian, and Philological Societies. 3d. weekly.

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY EXAMINATION PAPERS.

These Papers are published in occasional numbers every Term, and in volumes for the Academical year.

VOL. XI. Parts	139 to 159.	PAPERS for the Year	1881—82, 15s. <i>cloth</i> .
VOL. XII. „	160 to 176.	„ „	1882—83, 15s. <i>cloth</i> .
VOL. XIII. „	177 to 195.	„ „	1883—84, 15s. <i>cloth</i> .

Oxford and Cambridge Schools Examinations.

Papers set in the Examination for Certificates, July, 1882. 1s. 6d.

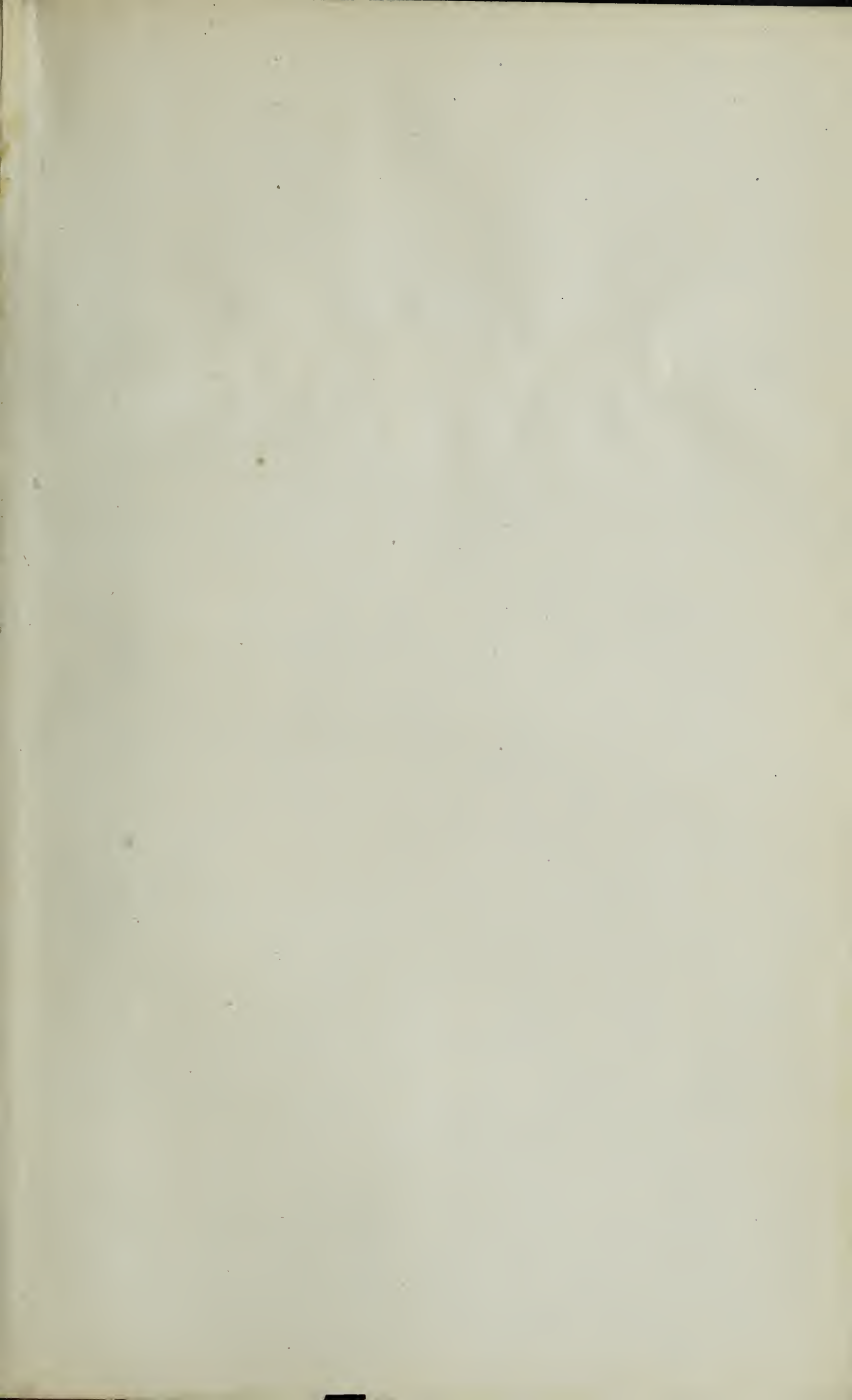
List of Candidates who obtained Certificates at the Examinations held in 1883 and 1884; and Supplementary Tables. 6d.

Regulations of the Board for 1885. 9d.

Report of the Board for the year ending Oct. 31, 1883. 1s.

London: C. J. CLAY AND SON.

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE,
AVE MARIA LANE.



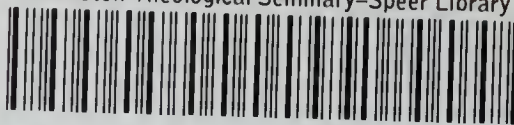
Date Due

FACULTY	JUN 30 2008		
FACULTY	JUN 30 2007		
JAN 15 1979	FEB 13 2010		
NOV 1979			
JUN 15 1997			
JUN 15 1997			
MAR 0 0 2003			
FEB 17 2003			
JUN 30 2004			
JUN 30 2005			
	PRINTED IN U. S. A.		



PJ5671 .J83A62 1882
The chronicle of Joshua the Stylite

Princeton Theological Seminary-Speer Library



1 1012 00077 3202